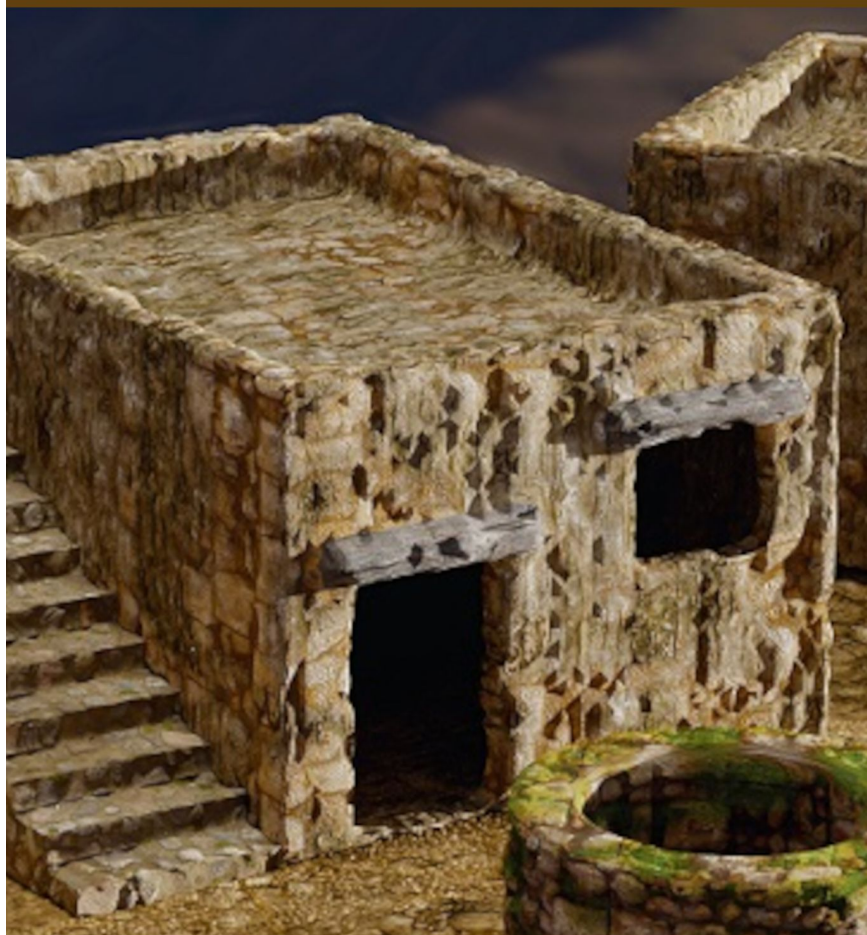


Ancient Israel



David Michael Curtis

Ancient Israel



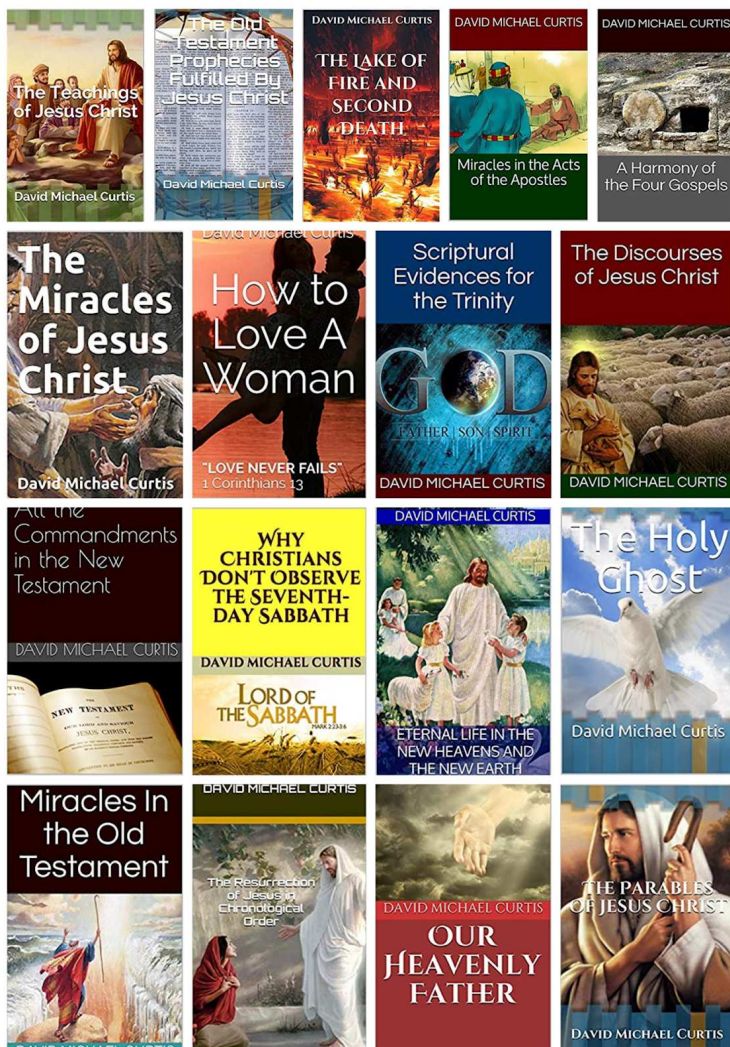
*This eBook may be shared freely. Do not sell.
If you desire a copy in print, please use the link below.*

© Copyright David Michael Curtis, All Rights Reserved
2034 NW Genes Little Acres Ave
Arcadia Florida, United States of America, 34266

AVAILABLE ON KINDLE, AND IN PRINT ON [AMAZON.COM](https://www.amazon.com)

amazon books

By David Michael Curtis
On Kindle & in Print



<https://www.amazon.com/stores/David-Michael-Curtis/author/B08DQ8739N>



Free eBooks

By David Michael Curtis

<u>Protestant, & Reformed</u>	<u>Roman Catholicism</u>
Apostasy, Sins unto Death Baptism Saves? Christ, Titles & Worship of Church, One Universal Death (Eternal Souls)? Election, Predestination & Foreknowledge Evangelism Faith, Once Delivered Forgiveness God, the Father God, the Holy Ghost God, the Son God, the Trinity Good Works, Salvation Through? Hell (Eternal Fire)? Idolatry Marriage & Family Michael, the Archangel, & His Angels Musical Instruments Original Sin The Gospel of Jesus Christ The Law of God The Prayer Book of Scripture Promises The Second Coming of Christ The Seven-Year Tribulation? Weekly Communion, the Lord's Supper & more....	Baptism Saves Church, Catholic-One Universal Death (Eternal Souls) Election, Predestination & Foreknowledge Evangelism Faith, Once Delivered Forgiveness God, the Father God, the Holy Ghost God, the Son God, the Trinity Good Works, Salvation Through Hell (Eternal Fire) Marriage & Family Mass, Transubstantiation Michael, the Archangel, & His Angels Mortal Sins Musical Instruments Original Sin Prayer Book The Gospel of Jesus Christ The Law of God The Pope The Second Coming of Christ Venerating Saints Venerating Statues & more....

Table of Contents

Table of Contents	5
THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL	8
Reuben, the Tribe Of	14
Simeon, the Tribe Of	19
Levites, The	23
Judah, the Tribe Of	38
Dan, the Tribe Of	46
Naphtali, the Tribe Of	50
Gad, the Tribe Of	54
Asher, the Tribe Of	59
Issachar, the Tribe Of	63
Zebulun, the Tribe Of	66
Benjamin, the Tribe Of	70
Manasseh, the Tribe Of	77
Ephraim, the Tribe Of	83
NATURE	89
Red Sea	89
Desert, Journey of Israel	90
Mountains	120
Forests	135
Rivers	140
Holy Land	150
Nile, The River	159
Euphrates, The	163
Jordan, The River	166
JERUSALEM	173
Kings	191
Courts of Justice	223
Cities of Refuge	237
Agriculture or Husbandry	240
Arts of the Israelites	258
Creditors	265
National Sins	270
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God	281
ARMIES OF ISRAEL, THE	299

Age Of Accountability	311
Armies	313
Arms, Military	326
Chariots	335
Breastplate	344
Arrows	347
THE OLD COVENANT	352
The Diet of the Jews	352
Circumcision—the Seal of the Abrahamic Covenant	361
THE TABERNACLE & THE TEMPLE	372
The Tabernacle	372
The First Temple	395
The Second Temple	418
THE FURNITURE OF THE TEMPLE	431
The Altar of Burnt-offering	431
Laver of Brass	439
Table and show-bread	443
Candlestick	445
Altar Of Incense	450
Vail, the Sacred	454
Holy of Holies	457
Ark of the Covenant	464
Mercy-seat	475
Cherubim	478
OFFERINGS	484
The Daily Sacrifice	497
The Burnt Offering	501
Sin Offering	515
Trespass Offering	523
Peace-offerings	531
Meat-offerings	541
Drink Offering	548
Wave-offering	552
Heave-offering	556
THE FEAST DAYS	559
The Feast of the Weekly Sabbath	559
The Feast of the New Moon	562
The Feast of the Passover	565

The Feast of Pentecost	577
The Feasts of Trumpets	581
The Day of Atonement	582
The Feast of Tabernacles	586
The Feast of Sabbatical Year	591
The Feast of Dedication	595
Index	596

THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL

Were twelve in number.

Genesis 49:28 All these are the twelve Tribes of Israel: and this is it that their Father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

Acts 26:12 Whereupon as I went to Damascus with Authority and commission from the chief priests,

James 1:1 James, a Servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.

Descended from Jacob's sons.

Genesis 35:22-26 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his Father's concubine: and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun: 24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin: 25 And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali: ...

Manasseh and Ephraim numbered among, instead of Joseph and Levi.

Genesis 48:5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

Joshua 14:3-4 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. 4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

Predictions respecting each of.

Genesis 49:3-27 Reuben, thou Art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power: 4 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy Father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch. 5 Simeon and Levi are Brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations. 6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their Anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall. ...

Deuteronomy 33:6-29 Let Reuben live, and not die; and let not his men be few. 7 And this is the blessing of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his

people: let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies. 8 And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah; 9 Who said unto his Father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his Brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant. ...

EACH OF,

Under a president or chief.

Numbers 1:4-16 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his Fathers. 5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab. ...

Divided into families.

Numbers 1:2 Take ye the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls;

Numbers 26:5-50 Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites: 6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. 7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. 8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. ...

Joshua 7:14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

Usually furnished an equal number of men for war.

Numbers 31:4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the Tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

Each family of, had a chief or head.

Numbers 36:1 And the chief Fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the Princes, the chief Fathers of the children of Israel:

1 Chronicles 4:38 These mentioned by their names were Princes in their families: and the house of their Fathers increased greatly.

Total strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Exodus 12:37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

Numbers 1:44-46 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the Princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his Fathers. 45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their Fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel; 46 Even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

Numbers 2:32 These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their Fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

Divided into four divisions while in the wilderness.

Numbers 10:14-28 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And The Tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing The Tabernacle. ...

Encamped in their divisions and by their standards round The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:2-31 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their Father's house: far off about The Tabernacle of the Congregation shall they pitch. 3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah. 4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. 5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar. ...

Canaan to be divided amongst according to their numbers.

Numbers 33:54 And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your Fathers ye shall inherit.

REUBEN, GAD AND HALF MANASSEH

Settled on east side of Jordan.

Deuteronomy 3:12-17 And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites. 13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants. 14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashanhavothjair, unto this day. 15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir. ...

Joshua 13:23-32 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof. 24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families. 25 And their Coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ramathmizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir; ...

Were required to assist in subduing Canaan.

Numbers 32:6-32 And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your Brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here? 7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them? 8 Thus did your Fathers, when I sent them from Kadeshbarnea to see the land. 9 For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them. ...

Deuteronomy 3:18-20 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your Brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war. 19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; 20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your Brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

Total strength of, on entering the land of Canaan.

Numbers 26:51 These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

Canaan divided amongst nine and a half of, by lot.

Joshua 14:1-5 And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the Fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. 2 By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. 4 For

the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance. ...

Situation of, and bounds of the inheritance of each.

Joshua 15:17 This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south Coast. 2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward: 3 And it went out to the south side to Maalehacabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadeshbarnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a Compass to Karkaa: 4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that Coast were at the sea: this shall be your south Coast. ...

All inheritance to remain in the tribe and family to which allotted.

Numbers 36:3-9 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our Fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance. 4 And when the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our Fathers. 5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well. 6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their Father shall they marry. ...

Names of, engraven on the breastplate of the High Priest.

Exodus 28:21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

Exodus 39:14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

Divided on mounts Ebal and Gerizim to hear The Law.

Deuteronomy 27:12-13 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin: 13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Remained as one people until the reign of Rehoboam.

1 Kings 12:16-20 So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. 17 But as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day. ...

Reuben, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's first son.

Genesis 29:32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my Affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:4 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy Father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

Deuteronomy 33:6 Let Reuben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:5 And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:20-21 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

Led the second division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:18 And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur.

Encamped with its standard south of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:30-35 On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer: 31 His offering was one silver Charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 33 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:5-6 Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom cometh the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites: 6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

Numbers 26:8-9 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. 9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were famous in the Congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD:

Obtained inheritance east of Jordan on condition of helping to conquer Canaan.

Numbers 32:1-33 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the Princes of the Congregation, saying, 3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon, 4 Even the country which the LORD smote before the Congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: ...

Deuteronomy 3:18-20 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your Brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war. 19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; 20 Until the LORD have given rest unto your Brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

Bounds of their inheritance.

Deuteronomy 3:16-17 And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon; 17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the Coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ashdathpishgah eastward.

Strength of, at the time of receiving their inheritance.

Numbers 26:7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

Cities built by.

Numbers 32:37-38 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim, 38 And Nebo, and Baalmeon, (their names being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

On Ebal said amen to the curses.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Dismissed by Joshua after the conquest of Canaan.

Joshua 22:1-9 Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, 2 And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the Servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you: 3 Ye have not left your Brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God. 4 And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your Brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the Servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan. ...

Assisted in building the altar of Witness which offended the other tribes.

Joshua 22:10-29 And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to. 11 And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole Congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them. 13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, ...

Did not assist against Sisera.

Judges 5:15-16 And the Princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart. 16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart.

Some of, at David's coronation.

1 Chronicles 12:37-38 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. 38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

Officers appointed over, by David.

1 Chronicles 26:32 And his Brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief Fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

1 Chronicles 27:16 Furthermore over the Tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:

Took land, ect. of the Hagarites.

1 Chronicles 5:10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gilead.

1 Chronicles 5:18-22 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear Buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war. 19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab. 20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they put their trust in him. 21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand. ...

Invaded and conquered by Hazael king of Syria.

2 Kings 10:32-33 In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel; 33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

Carried away by Tiglath Pileser.

2 Kings 15:29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

1 Chronicles 5:6 Beerah his son, whom Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

1 Chronicles 5:26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

Remarkable persons of;

Dathan, Abiram, and On,

Numbers 16:1 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men:

Numbers 26:9-10 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which were famous in the Congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD: 10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.

Adina, ect.

1 Chronicles 11:42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

Simeon, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's second son by Leah.

Genesis 29:33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name Simeon.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:5-7 Simeon and Levi are Brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations. 6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their Anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall. 7 Cursed be their Anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

Formed part of the second division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:18-19 And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

Encamped under the standard of Reuben south of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:22 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

Numbers 2:13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:36-41 On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer: 37 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:12-13 The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites: 13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

Plagued for following the idolatry, ect. of Midian, which accounts for their decrease.

Numbers 25:9 And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

Numbers 26:14 These are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

Numbers 1:23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

On Mount Gerizim said amen to the blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Inheritance of, within Judah.

Joshua 19:1-8 And the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah. 2 And they had in their inheritance Beersheba, or Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah, ...

Bounds of their inheritance with cities and villages.

Joshua 19:2-8 And they had in their inheritance Beersheba, or Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazarshual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah, 5 And Ziklag, and Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusah, ...

1 Chronicles 4:28-33 And they dwelt at Beersheba, and Moladah, and Hazarshual, 29 And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad, 30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag, 31 And at Bethmarcaboth, and Hazarsusim, and at Bethbirei, and at Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David. ...

United with Judah in expelling the Canaanites from their inheritance.

Judges 1:3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

Judges 1:17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Hormah.

Many of, at the coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

Officer appointed over, by David.

1 Chronicles 27:16 Furthermore over the Tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:

Part of, united with Judah under Asa.

2 Chronicles 15:9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in Abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

Josiah purged their land of Idols.

2 Chronicles 34:6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

Part of, destroyed the remnant of the Amalekites, and dwelt in their land.

1 Chronicles 4:39-43 And they went to the entrance of Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. 40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they of Ham had dwelt there of old. 41 And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks. 42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their Captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi. ...

Levites, The

Descended from Jacob's third son.

Genesis 29:34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called Levi.

Hebrews 7:9-10 And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. 10 For he was yet in the loins of his Father, when Melchisedec met him.

Prophecies respecting.

Genesis 49:5 Simeon and Levi are Brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

Genesis 49:7 Cursed be their Anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

Originally consisted for three families or divisions.

Numbers 3:17 And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

1 Chronicles 6:16-48 The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari. 17 And these be the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei. 18 And the sons of Kohath were, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. 19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their Fathers. ...

Not numbered with Israel.

Numbers 1:47-49 But the Levites after the tribe of their Fathers were not numbered among them. 48 For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying, 49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:

Numbered separately after the people from a month old.

Numbers 3:14-16 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying, 15 Number the children of Levi after the house of their Fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. 16 And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

Numbers 3:39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

FAMILIES, AS NUMBERED,

Of Gershom.

Numbers 3:18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.

Numbers 3:21-22 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites. 22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.

Of Kohath.

Numbers 3:19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izechar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

Numbers 3:27-28 And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izecharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the families of the Kohathites. 28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

Of Merari.

Numbers 3:20 And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to the house of their Fathers.

Numbers 3:33-34 Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari. 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

Chosen by God for service of the sanctuary.

1 Chronicles 15:2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD Chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

Numbers 3:6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

Were consecrated.

Numbers 8:6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

Numbers 8:14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine.

Taken instead of the first-born of Israel.

Numbers 3:12-13 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine; 13 Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the LORD.

Numbers 3:40-45 And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. 42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel. 43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen. ...

Numbers 8:16-18 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me. 17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself. 18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

Zeal against idolatry a cause of their appointment.

Exodus 32:26-28 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORDS' side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour. 28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

Deuteronomy 33:9-10 Who said unto his Father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his Brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant. 10 They shall Teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

Entered on their service at twenty-five years of age.

Numbers 8:24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation:

Numbered as ministers at thirty.

Numbers 4:3 From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Numbers 4:23-49 From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in The Tabernacle of the Congregation. 24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens: 25 And they shall bear the curtains of The Tabernacle, and The Tabernacle of the Congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, 26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by The Tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve. ...

Superannuated at fifty.

Numbers 8:25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

When superannuated, required to perform the less arduous duties.

Numbers 8:26 But shall minister with their Brethren in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CEREMONIES AT CONSECRATION OF;

Cleansing and purifying.

Numbers 8:7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

Making a [Sin Offering] for.

Numbers 8:8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a [Sin Offering].

Numbers 8:12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a [Sin Offering], and the other for a Burnt Offering, unto the LORD, to make an Atonement for the Levites.

Elders of Israel laying their hands on them.

Numbers 8:9-10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together: 10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:

Presenting them to God as an offering for the people.

Numbers 8:11 And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD for an offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the LORD.

Numbers 8:15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

Setting before the priest and presenting them as their offering to God.

Numbers 8:13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

Given to Aaron and sons.

Numbers 3:9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

Numbers 8:19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and to make an Atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

Encamped round The Tabernacle.

Numbers 1:50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over The Tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear The Tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about The Tabernacle.

Numbers 1:52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

Numbers 3:23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind The Tabernacle westward.

Numbers 3:29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of The Tabernacle southward.

Numbers 3:35 And the chief of the house of the Father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of The Tabernacle northward.

Marched in the centre of Israel.

Numbers 2:17 Then The Tabernacle of the Congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

SERVICES OF;

Ministering to the Lord.

Deuteronomy 10:8 At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day.

Ministering to priests.

Numbers 3:6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

Numbers 18:2 And thy Brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy Father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before The Tabernacle of Witness.

Ministering to the people.

2 Chronicles 35:3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

Keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

Numbers 18:3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all The Tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

1 Chronicles 23:32 And that they should keep the charge of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their Brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

Keeping sacred instruments and vessels.

Numbers 3:8 And they shall keep all the instruments of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of The Tabernacle.

1 Chronicles 9:28-29 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale. 29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

Keeping sacred oil, flour, ect.

1 Chronicles 9:29-30 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices. 30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

Keeping sacred treasures.

1 Chronicles 26:20 And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

Taking charge of the tithes, offerings, ect.

2 Chronicles 31:11-19 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them, 12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next. 13 And Jehiel, and Azariah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God. 14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things. ...

Nehemiah 12:44 And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of The Law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

Doing the service of tabernacle.

Numbers 8:19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and to make an Atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

Numbers 8:22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in The Tabernacle of the Congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

Taking down, putting up, and carrying The Tabernacle, ect.

Numbers 1:50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over The Tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear The Tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about The Tabernacle.

Numbers 4:5-33 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it: 6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. 7 And upon the Table Of Shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon: 8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof. ...

Preparing the sacrifices for the priests.

1 Chronicles 23:31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the Sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

2 Chronicles 35:11 And they killed the Passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Levites flayed them.

Preparing the show bread.

1 Chronicles 9:31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

1 Chronicles 23:29 Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

Purifying the holy things.

1 Chronicles 23:28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

Regulating weights and measures.

1 Chronicles 23:29 Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

Teaching the people.

2 Chronicles 17:8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tobadonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests.

2 Chronicles 30:22 And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering Peace Offerings, and making Confession to the LORD God of their Fathers.

2 Chronicles 35:3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

Nehemiah 8:7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand The Law: and the people stood in their place.

Blessing the people.

Deuteronomy 10:8 At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day.

Keeping the gates of the temple.

1 Chronicles 9:17-26 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their Brethren: Shallum was the chief; 18 Who hitherto waited in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his Brethren, of the house of his Father, the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of The Tabernacle: and their Fathers, being over the host of the LORD, were keepers of the entry. 20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him. ...

1 Chronicles 23:5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise therewith.

2 Chronicles 35:15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their Brethren the Levites prepared for them.

Nehemiah 12:25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

Conducting the sacred music.

1 Chronicles 23:5-30 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise therewith. 6 And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 7 Of the Gershonites were, Laadan, and Shimei. 8 The sons of Laadan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three. ...

2 Chronicles 5:12-13 Also the Levites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their Brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and Harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:) 13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

Singing praises before the army.

2 Chronicles 20:21-22 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever. 22 And when they began to Sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

Judging and deciding in controversies.

Deuteronomy 17:9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the Judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of Judgment:

1 Chronicles 23:4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were officers and Judges:

2 Chronicles 19:8 Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the Fathers of Israel, for the Judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

Guarded king's person and house in times of danger.

2 Kings 11:5-9 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the Sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house; 6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down. 7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the Sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king. 8 And ye shall Compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in. ...

2 Chronicles 23:5-7 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD. 6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD. 7 And the Levites shall Compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to Death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

Had no inheritance in Israel.

Deuteronomy 10:9 Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his Brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

Joshua 13:33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

Joshua 14:3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

The Jews to be kind and benevolent to.

Deuteronomy 12:12 And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

Deuteronomy 12:18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

Deuteronomy 14:29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the Fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

Deuteronomy 16:11 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the Fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath Chosen to place his name there.

Deuteronomy 16:14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the Fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

Eight and forty cities with extensive suburbs, appointed for.

Numbers 35:2-8 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts. 4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about. 5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities. ...

The tithes given to, for their support.

Numbers 18:21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Numbers 18:24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

2 Chronicles 31:4-5 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in The Law of the LORD. 5 And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in Abundance the firstfruits of Corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

Bound to give a tenth of their tithes to the priests.

Numbers 18:26-32 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth part of the tithe. 27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the Corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORDS' heave offering to Aaron the priest. 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it. ...

Had a part of the offerings.

Deuteronomy 18:1-2 The priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance. 2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their Brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

David

Numbered them first from thirty years old.

1 Chronicles 23:2-3 And he gathered together all the Princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

Divided them into four classes.

1 Chronicles 23:4-6 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were officers and Judges: 5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise therewith. 6 And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

By his last words had them numbered from twenty years old.

1 Chronicles 23:24 These were the sons of Levi after the house of their Fathers; even the chief of the Fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and upward.

1 Chronicles 23:27 For by the last words of David the Levites were numbered from twenty years old and above:

Made them serve from twenty on account of the lightness of their duties.

1 Chronicles 23:26 And also unto the Levites; they shall no more carry The Tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

1 Chronicles 23:28-32 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God; 29 Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size; 30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even; 31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the Sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD: ...

Subdivided them into twenty-four courses.

1 Chronicles 23:6 And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

1 Chronicles 25:8-31 And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar. 9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with his Brethren and sons were twelve: 10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons,

and his Brethren, were twelve: 11 The fourth to Izri, he, his sons, and his Brethren, were twelve: ...

Made them attend in courses.

2 Chronicles 8:14 And he appointed, according to the order of David his Father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.

2 Chronicles 31:17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their Fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

Served in courses after captivity.

Ezra 6:18 And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.

Had chiefs or officers over them.

Numbers 3:24 And the chief of the house of the Father of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael.

Numbers 3:30 And the chief of the house of the Father of the families of the Kohathites shall be Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

Numbers 3:35 And the chief of the house of the Father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of The Tabernacle northward.

1 Chronicles 15:4-10 And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites: 5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his Brethren an hundred and twenty: 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his Brethren two hundred and twenty: 7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his Brethren an hundred and thirty: ...

2 Chronicles 35:9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his Brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for Passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

Ezra 8:29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the Fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

Were all under control of the High Priest's deputy.

Numbers 3:32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

1 Chronicles 9:20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the LORD was with him.

While in attendance lodged around the temple.

1 Chronicles 9:27 And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

Punished with Death for encroaching on the priestly office.

Numbers 18:3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all The Tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

Punishment of Korah and others of, for offering incense.

Numbers 16:1-35 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men: 2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty Princes of the assembly, famous in the Congregation, men of renown: 3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the Congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the Congregation of the LORD? 4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face: ...

Judah, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's fourth son.

Genesis 29:35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:8-12 Judah, thou Art he whom thy Brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy Father's children shall bow down before thee. 9 Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou Art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up? 10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. 11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes: ...

Deuteronomy 33:7 And this is the blessing of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:26 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

Numbers 2:4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

Encamped with its standard east of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah.

Led the first division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:14 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

Offering of, at dedication.

Numbers 7:12-17 And he that offered his offering the First Day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: 13 And his offering was one silver Charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of incense: 15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:19-21 The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. 20 And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites. 21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

Strength of on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

On Gerizim said amen to the blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Bounds of inheritance.

Joshua 15:1-12 This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the south Coast. 2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward: 3 And it went out to the south side to Maalehacrabbin, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadeshbarnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a Compass to Karkaa: 4 From thence it passed

toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that Coast were at the sea: this shall be your south Coast. ...

First and most vigorous in driving out the Canaanites.

Judges 1:3-20 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him. 4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. 5 And they found Adonibezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. 6 But Adonibezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. ...

Went first against Gibeah.

Judges 20:18 And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah shall go up first.

Furnished to Israel the first Judge.

Judges 3:9 And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

Aided Saul in his wars.

1 Samuel 11:8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

1 Samuel 15:4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

After Saul's rebellion appointed to furnish kings to Israel.

1 Samuel 13:14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

1 Samuel 15:28 And Samuel said unto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

1 Samuel 16:6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORDS' anointed is before him.

1 Samuel 16:13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his Brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

2 Samuel 2:4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jabeshgilead were they that buried Saul.

2 Samuel 7:16-17 And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

The first to submit to David.

2 Samuel 2:10 Ishbosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

Reigned over alone by David seven years and a half.

2 Samuel 2:11 And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

2 Samuel 5:5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

Officer placed over by David.

1 Chronicles 27:18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the Brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

Reproved for tardiness in bringing back David after Absalom's rebellion.

2 Samuel 19:11-15 And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house. 12 Ye are my Brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king? 13 And say ye to Amasa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab. 14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants. ...

Other tribes jealous of, on account of David.

2 Samuel 19:41-42 And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our Brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan? 42 And all the men of

Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

2 Samuel 20:1-2 And there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel. 2 So every man of Israel went up from after David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

With Benjamin alone, adhered to the house of David.

1 Kings 12:21 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand Chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

The last tribe carried into captivity.

2 Kings 17:18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only.

2 Kings 25:21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land.

Out Lord sprang from.

Matthew 1:3-16 And Judas Begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares Begat Esrom; and Esrom Begat Aram; 4 And Aram Begat Aminadab; and Aminadab Begat Naasson; and Naasson Begat Salmon; 5 And Salmon Begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz Begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed Begat Jesse; 6 And Jesse Begat David the king; and David the king Begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias; ...

Luke 3:23-33 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli, 24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph, 25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nagge, 26 Which was the son of Maath, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Juda, ...

Hebrews 7:14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

Remarkable persons of.

Achan,

Joshua 7:18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

Elimelech,

Ruth 1:1-2 Now it came to pass in the days when the Judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Bethlehemjudah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. 2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Bethlehemjudah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there.

Boaz,

Ruth 2:1 And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

Obed,

Ruth 4:21 And Salmon Begat Boaz, and Boaz Begat Obed,

Jesse,

Ruth 4:22 And Obed Begat Jesse, and Jesse Begat David.

1 Samuel 16:1 And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

David,

1 Samuel 16:1 And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

1 Samuel 16:13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his Brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

Solomon,

1 Kings 1:32-39 And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king. 33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon

mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon: 34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon. 35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah. ...

Elihu,

1 Chronicles 27:18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the Brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

Pethahiah,

Nehemiah 11:24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

Bezaleel,

Exodus 31:2 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

Exodus 35:30 And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

Nahshon,

Numbers 7:12 And he that offered his offering the First Day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:

Caleb,

Numbers 14:24 But my Servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

Absalom,

2 Samuel 15:1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and Horses, and fifty men to run before him.

Elhanan,

2 Samuel 21:19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

2 Samuel 23:24 Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem,

Adonijah,

1 Kings 1:5-6 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king; and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. 6 And his Father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after Absalom.

Jonathan,

2 Samuel 21:21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea the brother of David slew him.

Kings of Judah, 1st and 2nd Books of Kings.

Dan, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's fifth son.

Genesis 30:6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:16-17 Dan shall Judge his people, as one of the Tribes of Israel. 17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an Adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:38-39 Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

Led the fourth and last division of Israel.

Numbers 2:31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They shall go hindmost with their standards.

Numbers 10:25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

Encamped north of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

Offering of, at dedication.

Numbers 7:66-71 On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered: 67 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 68 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:42 These are the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families.

Strength of, entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

On Ebal, said amen to the curses.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Bounds of its inheritance.

Joshua 19:40-46 And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. 41 And the Coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Irshemesh, 42 And Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah, 43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron, ...

A commercial people.

Judges 5:17 Gilead Abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Abode in his breaches.

Ezekiel 27:19 Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

Restricted to the hills by Amorites.

Judges 1:34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

A PART OF

Sent to seek new settlements.

Judges 18:1-2 In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the Tribes of Israel. 2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

Took Laish and called it Dan.

Joshua 19:47 And the Coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their Father.

Judges 18:8-13 And they came unto their Brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their Brethren said unto them, What say ye? 9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and are ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land. 10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth. 11 And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war. ...

Judges 18:27-29 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire. 28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by Bethrehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein. 29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their Father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish at the first.

Plundered Michah of his Idols and his ephod.

Judges 18:17-21 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war. 18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? 19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a Father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. ...

Judges 18:27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

Set up Micah's Idols in Dan.

Judges 18:30-31 And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. 31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

Reproved for not aiding against Sisera.

Judges 5:17 Gilead Abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Abode in his breaches.

Sampson was of.

Judges 13:2 And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

Judges 13:24-25 And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. 25 And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

Some of, at coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:35 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

Ruler appointed over, by David.

1 Chronicles 27:22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the Princes of the Tribes of Israel.

Naphtali, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's sixth son.

Genesis 30:7-8 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. 8 And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:21 Naphtali is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

Deuteronomy 33:23 And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: possess thou the west and the south.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:42-43 Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

The rear of the fourth division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:25 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

Numbers 10:27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was Ahira the son of Enan.

Encamped under the standard of Dan north of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

Numbers 2:29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:78-83 On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered: 79 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:48-49 Of the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: 49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

On Ebal said amen to the curses.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Bounds of their inheritance.

Joshua 19:32-39 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families. 33 And their Coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan: 34 And then the Coast turneth westward to Aznothtabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising. 35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth, ...

Did not drive out the Canaanites, but make them tributary.

Judges 1:33 Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Bethshemesh, nor the inhabitants of Bethanath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bethshemesh and of Bethanath became tributaries unto them.

Chosen from Zebulun to go with Barak against Sisera.

Judges 4:6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

Judges 4:10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

Praised for aiding against Sisera.

Judges 5:18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that jeopardded their lives unto the Death in the high places of the field.

Joined Gideon in the pursuit and overthrow of the Midianites.

Judges 7:23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

Some of, at David's coronation.

1 Chronicles 12:34 And of Naphtali a thousand Captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

Officer placed over, by David.

1 Chronicles 27:19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:

Officer placed over, by Solomon.

1 Kings 4:15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

Land of, ravaged by Benhadad.

1 Kings 15:20 So Benhadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the Captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abelbethmaachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

Land of, purged of Idols by Josiah.

2 Chronicles 34:6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

Taken captive by Tiglath-pileser.

2 Kings 15:29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

Specially favored by our Lord's ministry.

Isaiah 9:1-2 Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly Afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations. 2 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great Light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of Death, upon them hath the Light shined.

Remarkable persons of;

Barak,

Judges 4:6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

Hiram,

1 Kings 7:14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his Father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

Gad, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's seventh son.

Genesis 30:11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:19 Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

Deuteronomy 33:20-21 And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. 21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:24-25 Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

The rear of second division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:18-20 And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

Encamped south of The Tabernacle under the standard of Reuben.

Numbers 2:10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur.

Numbers 2:14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:42-47 On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, offered: 43 His offering was one silver Charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:15-17 The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: 16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites: 17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

On Ebal, said amen to the curse.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Sought and obtained its inheritance east of Jordan.

Numbers 32:1-33 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the Princes of the Congregation, saying, 3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon, 4 Even the country which the LORD smote before the Congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: ...

Bounds of its inheritance.

Joshua 13:24-28 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families. 25 And their Coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ramathmizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir; 27 And in the valley, Betharam, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the

kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward. ...

Cities built by.

Numbers 32:34-36 And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer, 35 And Atroth, Shopan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah, 36 And Bethnimrah, and Bethharan, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

Assisted in conquest of Canaan.

Joshua 4:12-13 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them: 13 About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

After the conquest, returned home.

Joshua 22:9 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

Assisted in building the altar of Witness, which excited the jealousy of Israel.

Joshua 22:10-29 And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to. 11 And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole Congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them. 13 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, ...

Many from other tribes sought refuge with, from the Philistines.

1 Samuel 13:7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

Eleven of, swam the Jordan, and joined David in the hold.

1 Chronicles 12:8-15 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and Buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes

upon the mountains; 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third, 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh, ...

Some of, at coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:37-38 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. 38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

David appointed rulers over.

1 Chronicles 26:32 And his Brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief Fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

Spoiled the Hagarites.

1 Chronicles 5:18-22 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear Buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war. 19 And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab. 20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they put their trust in him. 21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand. ...

Subdued by Hazael king of Syria.

2 Kings 10:33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

Taken captive to Assyria.

2 Kings 15:29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

1 Chronicles 5:22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

1 Chronicles 5:26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites,

and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

Land of, seized by the Moabites and Ammonites.

Jeremiah 48:18-24 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds. 19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done? 20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled, 21 And Judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath, ...

Jeremiah 49:1 Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the LORD; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

Asher, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's eighth son.

Genesis 30:12-13 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son. 13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.

Predictions concerning.

Genesis 49:20 Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

Deuteronomy 33:24-25 And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his Brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil. 25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:40-41 Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:13 Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahiezer the son of Shelomi.

The center of the fourth division of Israel in its journeys.

Numbers 10:25-26 And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was Pagiel the son of Ocran.

Encamped next to, and under the standard of Dan, north of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

Numbers 2:27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:72-77 On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered: 73 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:44-47 Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites. 45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. 46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah. 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

On Ebal, said amen to the curses of The Law.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Bounds of their inheritance.

Joshua 19:24-31 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihorlibnath; 27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bethdagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthahel toward the north side of Bethemek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand, ...

Bordered on the sea.

Joshua 19:29 And then the Coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the Coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the Coast to Achzib:

Judges 5:17 Gilead Abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Abode in his breaches.

Did not fully drive out Canaanites.

Judges 1:31-32 Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob: 32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

Reproved for not aiding against Sisera.

Judges 5:17 Gilead Abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Abode in his breaches.

Assisted Gideon against the Midianites.

Judges 6:35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

Judges 7:23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

Some of, at coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

Officers place over, by Solomon.

1 Kings 4:16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher and in Aloth:

Aided in Hezekiah's reformation.

2 Chronicles 30:11 Nevertheless Divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

Remarkable persons of.

1 Chronicles 7:30-40 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. 31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the Father of Birzavith. 32 And Heber Begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister. 33

And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet. ...

Luke 2:36 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

Issachar, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's fifth son.

Genesis 30:17-18 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son. 18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issachar.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:14-15 Issachar is a strong Ass couching down between two burdens: 15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a Servant unto tribute.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:28 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

Numbers 2:6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

Encamped under the standard of Judah east of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

Next to and under standard of Judah in the journeys of Israel.

Numbers 10:14-15 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:18-23 On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer: 19 He offered for his offering one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense: 21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:23-24 Of the sons of Issachar after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites: 24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:25 These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

On Gerizim said amen to the blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Bounds of their inheritance.

Joshua 19:17-23 And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families. 18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem, 19 And Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath, 20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, ...

Assisted Deborah against Sisera.

Judges 5:15 And the Princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

Officers of, appointed by David.

1 Chronicles 27:18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the Brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:

Officers of, appointed by Solomon.

1 Kings 4:17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar:

Some of, at David's coronation.

1 Chronicles 12:32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their Brethren were at their commandment.

Number of warriors belonging to, in David's time.

1 Chronicles 7:2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their Father's house, to wit, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

1 Chronicles 7:5 And their Brethren among all the families of Issachar were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

Many of, at Hezekiah's Passover.

2 Chronicles 30:18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

Remarkable persons of.

Judges 10:1 And after Abimelech there arose to defend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

1 Kings 15:27 And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

Zebulun, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's tenth son.

Genesis 30:19-20 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son. 20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:13 Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

Deuteronomy 33:18-19 And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents. 19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the Abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:30-31 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

Formed the rear of the first division of the army of Israel in its journeys.

Numbers 10:14 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

Numbers 10:16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon.

Encamped under the standard of Judah, east of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah.

Numbers 2:7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:24-29 On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer: 25 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:26-27 Of the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. 27 These are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:27 These are the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

On Ebal said amen to the curses.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

A naval and commercial people.

Genesis 49:13 Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

Furnished scribes or writers to Israel.

Judges 5:14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down Governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

Bounds of their inheritance.

Joshua 19:10-16 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid: 11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jokneam; 12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chislothtabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia, 13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittahhepher, to Ittahkazin, and goeth out to Remmonmethoar to Neah; ...

Unable to drive out the Canaanites from their cities, but made them tributary.

Judges 1:30 Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

Praised for assisting Deborah and Barak in opposing Sisera.

Judges 5:14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down Governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

Judges 4:10 And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

Aided Gideon against the army of the Midianites.

Judges 6:35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

Furnished a Judge to Israel.

Judges 12:11-12 And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

Some of, at David's coronation.

1 Chronicles 12:33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

Officer appointed over by David.

1 Chronicles 27:19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:

Only some of, assisted in Hezekiah's reformation.

2 Chronicles 30:10-11 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. 11 Nevertheless Divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 30:18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

Country of, blessed with the presence and instruction of Christ.

Isaiah 9:1 Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly Afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.

Matthew 4:13-15 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea Coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim: 14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

Benjamin, the Tribe Of

Descended from Jacob's twelfth son.

Genesis 35:18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: but his Father called him Benjamin.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 49:27 Benjamin shall ravine as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

Deuteronomy 33:12 And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:11 Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:36-37 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

Formed the rear of the third division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:22 And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

Numbers 10:24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of Gideoni.

Encamped on west side of The Tabernacle under the standard of Ephraim.

Numbers 2:18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

Numbers 2:22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni.

Offering of, at dedication.

Numbers 7:60-65 On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, offered: 61 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 62 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:38-40 The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites: 39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. 40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

Strength of, entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

On Gerizim said amen to the blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Cities and bounds of inheritance.

Joshua 18:11-28 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the Coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. 12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bethaven. 13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, which is Bethel, southward;

and the border descended to Atarothadar, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether Bethhoron. 14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Bethhoron southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kirjathbaal, which is Kirjathjearim, a city of the children of Judah: this was the west quarter. ...

Celebrated as bowmen and slingers.

1 Chronicles 12:2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's Brethren of Benjamin.

Assisted against Sisera.

Judges 5:14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down Governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

Oppressed by the Ammonites.

Judges 10:9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

Almost annihilated for protecting the men of Gibeah.

Judges 20:12-48 And the Tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you? 13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to Death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their Brethren the children of Israel: 14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel. 15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred Chosen men. ...

Remnant of, provided with wives to preserve the tribe.

Judges 21:1-23 Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife. 2 And the people came to the house of God, and Abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore; 3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings. ...

Furnished the first king to Israel.

1 Samuel 9:1-2 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power. 2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

1 Samuel 9:15-17 Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying, 16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

1 Samuel 10:20-21 And when Samuel had caused all the Tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken. 21 When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

2 Samuel 2:8-10 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; 9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel. 10 Ishbosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

Adhered for a time to the house of Saul against David.

2 Samuel 2:9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

2 Samuel 2:15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

2 Samuel 2:25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

2 Samuel 2:31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

Some of, assisted David.

1 Chronicles 12:1-7 Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war. 2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's Brethren of Benjamin. 3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite, 4 And

Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite, ...

1 Chronicles 12:16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.

Revolted from the house of Saul.

2 Samuel 3:19 And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

Some of, at David's coronation.

1 Chronicles 12:29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

A thousand of, with Shimei came to meet David on his return to Jerusalem.

2 Samuel 19:16-17 And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David. 17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the Servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

Very numerous in David's time.

1 Chronicles 7:6-12 The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three. 7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of their Fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four. 8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Eliezer, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these are the sons of Becher. 9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their Fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred. ...

Captains appointed over.

1 Kings 4:18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin:

1 Chronicles 27:12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

Remained Faithful to Judah.

1 Kings 12:21 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand Chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

Furnished an army to Jehoshaphat.

2 Chronicles 17:17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

Numbers of, returned from the captivity and dwelt at Jerusalem.

Ezra 1:5 Then rose up the chief of the Fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem.

Nehemiah 11:4 And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;

Celebrated persons of;

Ehud,

Judges 3:15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

Kish,

1 Samuel 9:1 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

Saul,

1 Samuel 9:1 Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

1 Samuel 10:1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

Abner,

1 Samuel 14:51 And Kish was the Father of Saul; and Ner the Father of Abner was the son of Abiel.

1 Samuel 17:55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

Elhanan,

2 Samuel 21:19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaareoregim, a Bethlehemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

Paul,

Philippians 3:5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching The Law, a Pharisee;

Manasseh, the Tribe Of

Descended from Joseph's eldest son adopted by Jacob.

Genesis 41:51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my Father's house.

Genesis 48:5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 48:20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

Genesis 49:22-26 Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall: 23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him: 24 But his bow Abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:) 25 Even by the God of thy Father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb: ...

Deuteronomy 33:13-17 And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath, 14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon, 15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills, 16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his Brethren. ...

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:34-35 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

Part of third division of Israel in their journeys.

Numbers 10:22-23 And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

Encamped next to, and under the standard of Ephraim west of tabernacle.

Numbers 2:18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

Numbers 2:20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

Offering of, at dedication.

Numbers 7:54-59 On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: 55 His offering was one silver Charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 56 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:29-33 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir Begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites. 30 These are the sons of Gilead: of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites: 31 And of Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites: 32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaïtes: and of Hephher, the family of the Hephherites. ...

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

On Gerizim said amen to the blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Half of, obtained inheritance east of Jordan.

Numbers 32:33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

Numbers 32:39-42 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it. 40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein. 41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havothjair. 42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

Joshua 13:29-31 And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families. 30 And their Coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: 31 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

Inheritance of the other half.

Joshua 17:1-11 There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the firstborn of Joseph; to wit, for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the Father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan. 2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families. 3 But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the Princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our Brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the Brethren of their Father. ...

Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary.

Joshua 17:12-13 Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

SOME OF

Aided David against Saul.

1 Chronicles 12:19-21 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon Advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul to the jeopardy of our heads. 20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedaiel, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, Captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh. 21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were Captains in the host.

At coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:31-37 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king. 32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their Brethren were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart. 34 And of Naphtali a thousand Captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. ...

Returned to their allegiance to the house of David in Asa's reign.

2 Chronicles 15:9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in Abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

At Hezekiah's Passover.

2 Chronicles 30:1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the Passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

2 Chronicles 30:11 Nevertheless Divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 30:18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

David appointed rulers and Captains over.

1 Chronicles 26:32 And his Brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief Fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

1 Chronicles 27:20-21 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azariah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah: 21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:

Often at war with Ephraim.

Judges 12:1 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

Judges 12:6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

Country of, purified from Idols by Hezekiah and Josiah.

2 Chronicles 31:1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the Images in pieces, and cut down the Groves, and threw down the high places and the Altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 Chronicles 34:6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

Remarkable persons of;

Daughters of Zelophehad,

Numbers 27:1-7 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the Princes and all the Congregation, by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying, 3 Our Father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own Sin, and had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our Father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the Brethren of our Father. ...

Gideon,

Judges 6:15 And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my Father's house.

Abimelech,

Judges 9:1 And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto his mother's Brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's Father, saying,

Jotham,

Judges 9:5 And he went unto his Father's house at Ophrah, and slew his Brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

Judges 9:7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

Judges 9:21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

Jair,

Judges 10:3 And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

Jephthah,

Judges 11:1 Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gilead Begat Jephthah.

Barzillai,

2 Samuel 17:27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

Elijah,

1 Kings 17:1 And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor Rain these years, but according to my word.

Ephraim, the Tribe Of

Descended from Joseph's second son adopted by Jacob.

Genesis 41:52 And the name of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my Affliction.

Genesis 48:5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

Predictions respecting.

Genesis 48:20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

Deuteronomy 33:13-17 And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath, 14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon, 15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills, 16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his Brethren. ...

PERSONS SELECTED FROM,

To number the people.

Numbers 1:10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

To spy out the land.

Numbers 13:8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.

To divide the land.

Numbers 34:24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.

Strength of, on leaving Egypt.

Numbers 1:32-33 Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, according to the number of

the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred.

Led the third division of Israel.

Numbers 10:22 And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

Encamped west of The Tabernacle.

Numbers 2:18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

Offering of, at the dedication.

Numbers 7:48-53 On the Seventh Day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered: 49 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: 50 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense: 51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering: ...

Families of.

Numbers 26:35-36 These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites. 36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

Strength of, on entering Canaan.

Numbers 26:37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

On Gerizim, said amen to blessings.

Deuteronomy 27:12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

Bounds of its inheritance.

Joshua 16:5-9 And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Atarothaddar, unto Bethhoron the upper; 6 And the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the

north side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanathshiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah; 7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan. 8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families. ...

Could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary.

Joshua 16:10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

Judges 1:29 Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

ASSISTED

Manasseh in taking Bethel.

Judges 1:22-25 And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Bethel: and the LORD was with them. 23 And the house of Joseph sent to Descry Bethel. (Now the name of the city before was Luz.) 24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will shew thee mercy. 25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

Deborah and Barak against Sisera.

Judges 5:14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down Governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

Gideon against Midian.

Judges 7:24-25 And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Bethbarah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Bethbarah and Jordan. 25 And they took two Princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

Remonstrated with Gideon for not calling them sooner against Midian.

Judges 8:1-3 And the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did Chide with him sharply. 2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you?

Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer? 3 God hath delivered into your hands the Princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their Anger was Abated toward him, when he had said that.

Quarrelled with Jephthah for not seeking their aid against Ammon.

Judges 12:1-4 And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. 2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands. 3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? 4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

Defeated and many slain.

Judges 12:5-6 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; 6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

Some of, at coronation of David.

1 Chronicles 12:30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their Fathers.

Officers appointed over, by David.

1 Chronicles 27:10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

1 Chronicles 27:20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:

The leading tribe of the kingdom of Israel.

Isaiah 7:2-17 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind. 3 Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and Shearjashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the

fuller's field; 4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce Anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah. 5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying, ...

Jeremiah 31:9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a Father to Israel, and Ephraim is my firstborn.

Jeremiah 31:20 Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my Bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

Many of, joined Judah under Asa.

2 Chronicles 15:9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in Abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him.

Many of, joined in Hezekiah's Passover and reformation.

2 Chronicles 30:18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

2 Chronicles 31:1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the Images in pieces, and cut down the Groves, and threw down the high places and the Altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

The Tabernacle continued a long time in Shiloh, a city of.

Joshua 18:1 And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up The Tabernacle of the Congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

Joshua 19:51 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the Fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

One of Jeroboam's calves set up in Bethel, a city of.

1 Kings 12:29 And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan.

Remarkable persons of.

Joshua,

Numbers 13:8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.

Joshua 1:1 Now after the Death of Moses the Servant of the LORD it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

Abdon,

Judges 12:13-15 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel. 14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten Ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years. 15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

Zichri,

2 Chronicles 28:7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah that was next to the king.

NATURE

Red Sea

Exodus 14:21-31 ¶ And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry *land*, and the waters were divided. ²² And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground*: and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. ²³ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. ²⁴ And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, ²⁵ And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians. ²⁶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. ²⁷ And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. ²⁸ And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them. ²⁹ But the children of Israel walked upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. ³⁰ Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. ³¹ And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

Desert, Journey of Israel

Date of its commencement.

Exodus 12:41-42 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt. 42 It is a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

Their number commencing.

Exodus 12:37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

Their healthy state commencing.

Psalms 105:37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

A mixed multitude accompanied them in.

Exodus 12:38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

Also Numbers 11:4.

Commenced in haste.

Exodus 12:39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

Conducted with regularity.

Exodus 13:18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

Under Moses as leader.

Exodus 3:10-12 Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. 11 And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? 12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token

unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

Also Acts 7:36,38.

By a circuitous route.

Exodus 13:17-18 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: 18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

Order of marching during.

Numbers 10:14-29 In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host was Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And The Tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing The Tabernacle. ...

Order of encamping during.

Numbers 2 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their Father's house: far off about The Tabernacle of the Congregation shall they pitch. 3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah. 4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. ...

Difficulty and danger of.

Deuteronomy 8:15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

CONTINUED FORTY YEARS

As a punishment.

Numbers 14:33-34 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your Whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness. 34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know my Breach of promise.

To prove and humble them, ect.

Deuteronomy 8:2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

To Teach them to live on God's word.

Deuteronomy 8:3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy Fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

Under God's guidance.

Exodus 13:21 And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them Light; to go by day and night:

Also Exodus 15:13; Nehemiah 9:12; Psalm 78:52; Isaiah 63:11-14.

Under God's protection.

Exodus 14:19-20 And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them: 20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave Light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

With miraculous provision.

Exodus 16:35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

Also Deuteronomy 8:3.

Their clothing preserved during.

Deuteronomy 8:4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

Also Deuteronomy 29:5; Nehemiah 9:21.

Worship of God celebrated during.

Exodus 24:5-8 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered Burnt Offerings, and sacrificed Peace Offerings of oxen unto the LORD. 6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. 7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient. 8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

Also Exodus 29:38-42; 40:24-29.

Justice administered during.

Exodus 18:13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to Judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

Also Exodus 18:26.

Circumcision omitted during.

Joshua 5:5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

Caused universal terror and dismay.

Exodus 15:14-16 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina. 15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away. 16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased.

Also Numbers 22:3-4.

Obstructed, ect. by the surrounding nations.

Exodus 17:8 Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

Also Numbers 20:21.

Territory acquired during.

Deuteronomy 29:7-8 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them: 8 And we took

their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.

Marked by constant murmurings and rebellions.

Psalm 78:40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

Also Psalm 95:10; 106:7-39.

Constant goodness and mercy of God to them during.

Psalm 106:10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

Also Psalm 106:43-46; 107:6,13.

Commenced from Rameses in Egypt.

Exodus 12:37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

TO SUCCOTH.

Exodus 12:37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

Also Numbers 33:5.

TO ETHAM.

Exodus 13:20 And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

Also Numbers 33:6.

BETWEEN BAALZEPHON AND PIHAHIROTH.

Exodus 14:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baalzephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

Also Numbers 33:7.

Overtaken by Pharaoh.

Exodus 14:9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the Horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon.

Exhorted to look to God.

Exodus 14:13-14 And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the Salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

The cloud removed to the rear.

Exodus 14:19-20 And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them: 20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave Light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

Red Sea divided.

Exodus 14:16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

Also Exodus 14:21.

THROUGH THE RED SEA.

Exodus 14:22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

Also Exodus 14:29.

Faith exhibited in passing.

Hebrews 11:29 By Faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

Pharaoh and his host destroyed.

Exodus 14:23-28 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's Horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians, 25 And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of

Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians. 26 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. ...

Also Psalm 106:11.

Israel's song of praise.

Exodus 15:1-21 Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will Sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. 2 The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my Salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my Father's God, and I will exalt him. 3 The LORD is a man of war: the LORD is his name. 4 Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his Chosen Captains also are drowned in the Red sea. ...

Also Psalm 106:12.

THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF SHUR OR ETHAM.

Exodus 15:22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

Also Numbers 33:8.

TO MARAH.

Exodus 15:23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

Also Numbers 33:8.

Murmuring of the people on account of bitter water.

Exodus 15:24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

Water sweetened.

Exodus 15:25 And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

TO ELIM.

Exodus 15:27 And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

Also Numbers 33:9.

BY THE RED SEA.

Numbers 33:10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.

THROUGH THE WILDERNESS OF Sin.

Exodus 16:1 And they took their journey from Elim, and all the Congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

Also Numbers 33:11.

Murmuring for bread.

Exodus 16:2-3 And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness: 3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

Quails given for one night.

Exodus 16:8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD.

Also Exodus 16:12-13.

Manna sent.

Exodus 16:4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will Rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

Also Exodus 16:8,16-31.

TO DOPHKAH.

Numbers 33:12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

TO ALUSH.

Numbers 33:13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

TO REPHIDIM.

Exodus 17:1 And all the Congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

Also Numbers 33:14.

Murmuring for water.

Exodus 17:2-3 Wherefore the people did Chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why Chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the LORD? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

Water brought from the rock.

Exodus 17:5-6 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

Called Massah and Meribah.

Exodus 17:7 And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

Amalek opposes Israel.

Exodus 17:8 Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

Amalek overcome.

Exodus 17:9-13 And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand. 10

So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. ...

TO Mount Sinai.

Exodus 19:1-2 In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai. 2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.

Jethro's visit.

Exodus 18:1-6 When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' Father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt; 2 Then Jethro, Moses' Father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back, 3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land: 4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my Father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: ...

Judges appointed.

Exodus 18:14-26 And when Moses' Father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his Father in law, Because the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I Judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. 17 And Moses' Father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. ...

Also Deuteronomy 1:9-15.

Moral law given.

Exodus 19:3 And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

Also Exodus 20.

Covenant made.

Exodus 24:3-8 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the

LORD hath said will we do. 4 And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve Tribes of Israel. 5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered Burnt Offerings, and sacrificed Peace Offerings of oxen unto the LORD. 6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. ...

Moral law written on tables.

Exodus 31:18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon Mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

Order for making The Tabernacle, ect.

Exodus 24-27 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off. 2 And Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him. 3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said will we do. 4 And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve Tribes of Israel. ...

Tribe of Levi taken instead of the first-born.

Numbers 3:11-13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine; 13 Because all the firstborn are mine; for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the LORD.

Aaron and his sons selected for priesthood.

Exodus 28-29 And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. 2 And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty. 3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to Consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a Broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. ...

Also Numbers 3:1-3,10.

Levites set apart.

Numbers 3:5-9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole Congregation before The Tabernacle of the Congregation, to do the service of The Tabernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the instruments of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of The Tabernacle. ...

Golden calf made.

Exodus 32:1 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

Also Exodus 32:4.

Tables of testimony broken.

Exodus 32:19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' Anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

People Punished for idolatry.

Exodus 32:25-29 And when Moses saw that the people were naked; (for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:) 26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORDS' side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour. 28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. ...

Also Exodus 32:35.

God's glory shown to Moses.

Exodus 33:18-23 And he said, I Beseech thee, shew me thy glory. 19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. 20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. 21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: ...

Also Exodus 34:5-8.

The tables of testimony renewed.

Exodus 34:1-4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest. 2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto Mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount. 3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount. 4 And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto Mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

Also Exodus 34:27-29; Deuteronomy 10:1-5.

Tabernacle first set up.

Exodus 40 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 On the First Day of the first month shalt thou set up The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation. 3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with The Vail. 4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and Light the lamps thereof. ...

Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering strange fire.

Leviticus 10:1-2 And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. 2 And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

Passover first commemorated.

Numbers 9:1-5 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also keep the Passover at his appointed season. 3 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the Passover. ...

Second numbering of the people.

Numbers 1:1-46 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, on the First Day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Take ye the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls; 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies. 4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his Fathers. ...

Also Exodus 38:25-26.

TO KIBROTH-HATTA AVAH.

Numbers 33:16 And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibrothhattaavah.

Complaining Punished by fire.

Numbers 11:1-3 And when the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard it; and his Anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. 2 And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched. 3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

Called Taberah.

Numbers 11:3 And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

Murmuring of the mixed multitude and of Israel, for flesh.

Numbers 11:4-9 And the mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat? 5 We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: 6 But now our soul is dried away: there is nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes. 7 And the manna was as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium. ...

Flesh promised.

Numbers 11:10-15 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the Anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased. 11 And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou Afflicted thy Servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing Father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their Fathers? 13 Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. ...

Also Numbers 11:18-23.

Seventy elders appointed to assist Moses.

Numbers 11:16-17 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto The Tabernacle of the Congregation, that they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

Also Numbers 11:24-30.

Quails sent for a month.

Numbers 11:19-20 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; 20 But even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

Also Numbers 11:31-32.

Their murmuring Punished.

Numbers 11:33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

Also Psalm 78:30-31.

Why called Kibroth-hattaavah.

Numbers 11:34 And he called the name of that place Kibrothhattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

TO HAZEROTH.

Numbers 11:35 And the people journeyed from Kibrothhattaavah unto Hazeroth; and Abode at Hazeroth.

Also Numbers 33:17.

Aaron and Miriam envy Moses.

Numbers 12:1-2 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman. 2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard it.

Miriam Punished by leprosy.

Numbers 12:10 And the cloud departed from off The Tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous.

Delayed seven day for Miriam.

Numbers 12:14-15 And the LORD said unto Moses, If her Father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again. 15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

TO KADESH-BARNEA IN WILDERNESS OF RITHMAH OR PARAN.

Deuteronomy 1:19 And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Kadeshbarnea.

Also Numbers 32:8; 12:16; 33:18.

The people anxious to have the land of Canaan searched.

Deuteronomy 1:22 And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

Moses commanded to send spies.

Numbers 13:1-2 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their Fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

Persons selected as spies.

Numbers 13:3-16 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel. 4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. 5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori. 6 Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ...

Spies sent.

Joshua 14:7 Forty years old was I when Moses the Servant of the LORD sent me from Kadeshbarnea to spy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

Also Numbers 13:17-20.

Spies bring back evil report.

Numbers 13:26-33 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the Congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the Congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it. 28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. 29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the Coast of Jordan. ...

The people terrified and rebel.

Numbers 14:1-4 And all the Congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night. 2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole Congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness! 3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt? 4 And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

Punishment for rebellion.

Numbers 14:26 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

Also Numbers 32:11-13; Deuteronomy 1:35-36,40.

Guilty spies slain by plague.

Numbers 14:36-37 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the Congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land, 37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD.

People smitten by Amalek for going up without the Lord.

Numbers 14:40-45 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have Sinned. 41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper. 42 Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies. 43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you. ...

Also Deuteronomy 1:41-44.

RETURNED BY THE WAY TO THE RED SEA.

Numbers 14:25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

Also Deuteronomy 1:40; 2:1.

Sabbath breaker stoned.

Numbers 15:32-36 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the Sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the Congregation. 34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him. 35 And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to Death: all the Congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. ...

Rebellion of Korah.

Numbers 16:1-19 Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men: 2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty Princes of the assembly, famous in the Congregation, men of renown: 3 And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the Congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the Congregation of the LORD? 4 And when Moses heard it, he fell upon his face: ...

Korah, ect. Punished.

Numbers 16:30-35 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that Appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD. 31 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them: 32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that Appertained unto Korah, and all their goods. 33 They, and all that Appertained to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the Congregation. ...

Plague sent.

Numbers 16:41-46 But on the morrow all the Congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD. 42 And it came to pass, when the Congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and, behold,

the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared. 43 And Moses and Aaron came before The Tabernacle of the Congregation. 44 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ...

Plague stayed.

Numbers 16:47-50 And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the Congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an Atonement for the people. 48 And he stood between the Dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. 49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah. 50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the plague was stayed.

God's choice of Aaron confirmed.

Numbers 17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their Fathers, of all their Princes according to the house of their Fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod. 3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their Fathers. 4 And thou shalt lay them up in The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you. ...

TO RIMMON-PAREZ.

Numbers 33:19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmonparez.

TO LIBNAH OR LABAN.

Numbers 33:20 And they departed from Rimmonparez, and pitched in Libnah.

Also Deuteronomy 1:1.

TO RISSAH.

Numbers 33:21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

TO KEHELATHAH.

Numbers 33:22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

TO MOUNT SHAPHER.

Numbers 33:23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

TO HARADAH.

Numbers 33:24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

TO MAKHELOTH.

Numbers 33:25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

TO TAHATH.

Numbers 33:26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

TO TARAH.

Numbers 33:37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

TO MITHCAH.

Numbers 33:28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

TO HASHMONAH.

Numbers 33:29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

TO MOSEROTH OR MOSERA.

Numbers 33:30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.

TO BENE-JAAKAN.

Numbers 33:31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Benejaakan.

TO HORHAGIDGAD OR GUDGODAH.

Numbers 33:32 And they removed from Benejaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.

Also Deuteronomy 10:7.

TO JOTBATHAH OR LAND OF RIVERS.

Numbers 33:33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

Also Deuteronomy 10:7.

Several of these stations probably revisited.

Deuteronomy 10:6-7 And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. 7 From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

TO EBRONAH.

Numbers 33:34 And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

TO EZION-GABER.

Numbers 33:35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Eziongaber.

TO KADESH IN THE WILDERNESS OF ZIN.

Numbers 20:1 Then came the children of Israel, even the whole Congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people Abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

Also Numbers 33:36; Judges 11:16.

Miriam dies and is buried.

Numbers 20:1 Then came the children of Israel, even the whole Congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people Abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

Second murmuring for water.

Numbers 20:2-6 And there was no water for the Congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our Brethren died before the LORD! 4 And why have ye brought up the Congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. ...

Moses striking the rock instead of speaking to it, disobeys God.

Numbers 20:7-11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the Congregation and their beasts drink. 9 And Moses took the rod

from before the LORD, as he commanded him. 10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the Congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? ...

Moses and Aaron Punished.

Numbers 20:12 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this Congregation into the land which I have given them.

Called Meribah to commemorate the murmuring.

Numbers 20:13 This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

Also Numbers 27:14.

Orders given respecting Edom.

Deuteronomy 2:3-6 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the Coast of your Brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: 5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. 6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

The king of Edom refuses a passage.

Numbers 20:14-21 And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath befallen us: 15 How our Fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our Fathers: 16 And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border: 17 Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders. ...

Also Judges 11:17.

TO MOUNT HOR.

Numbers 20:22 And the children of Israel, even the whole Congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

Also Numbers 33:37.

Aaron dies.

Numbers 20:28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

Also Numbers 33:38-39.

Arad conquered.

Numbers 21:1-3 And when king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners. 2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities. 3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.

Also Numbers 33:40.

Called Hormah.

Numbers 21:2-3 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities. 3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.

TO ZALMONAH.

Numbers 33:41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

Murmuring of the people.

Numbers 21:4-5 And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to Compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way. 5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this Light bread.

Fiery serpents sent.

Numbers 21:6 And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

Brazen serpent raised up.

Numbers 21:7-9 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have Sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. 8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live. 9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

TO PUNON.

Numbers 33:42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

TO OBOTH.

Numbers 21:10 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.

Also Numbers 33:43.

TO IJE-ABARIM BEFORE MOAB.

Numbers 21:11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ijeabarim, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising.

Also Numbers 33:44.

Orders given respecting Moab.

Deuteronomy 2:8-9 And when we passed by from our Brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Eziongaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. 9 And the LORD said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession.

TO ZARED OR DIBON-GAD.

Numbers 21:12 From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

Also Numbers 33:45.

TO ALMON-DIBLATHAIM.

Numbers 33:46 And they removed from Dibongad, and encamped in Almondiblathaim.

ACROSS THE BROOK ZERED.

Deuteronomy 2:13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over the brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

Time occupied in going from Kadesh-barnea to this station.

Deuteronomy 2:14 And the space in which we came from Kadeshbarnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

Order to pass through Ar.

Deuteronomy 2:18 Thou Art to pass over through Ar, the Coast of Moab, this day:

Orders given respecting Ammon.

Deuteronomy 2:19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession.

ACROSS THE ARNON.

Numbers 21:13-15 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. 14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon, 15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

Also Deuteronomy 2:24.

TO BEER OR THE WELL.

Numbers 21:16 And from thence they went to Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

TO MATTANAH.

Numbers 21:18 The Princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Mattanah:

TO NAHALIEL.

Numbers 21:19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

TO BAMOTH.

Numbers 21:19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

TO THE MOUNTAINS OF ABARIM.

Numbers 21:20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

Also Numbers 33:47.

The Amorites refuse a passage to Israel.

Numbers 21:21-23 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, 22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders. 23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

Also Deuteronomy 2:26-30.

Sihon conquered.

Numbers 21:23-32 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel. 24 And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. 25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof. 26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon. ...

Also Deuteronomy 2:32-36.

Og conquered.

Numbers 21:33-35 And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei. 34 And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

Also Deuteronomy 3:1-11.

Reubenites, ect. obtained the land taken from the Amorites.

Numbers 32 Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the Princes of the Congregation, saying, 3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon, 4 Even the country which the LORD smote before the Congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: ...

Also Deuteronomy 3:12-17.

RETURN TO THE PLAINS OF MOAB.

Numbers 22:1 And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho.

Also Numbers 33:48-49.

Balak sends for Balaam.

Numbers 22:5-6 He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me: 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

Also Numbers 22:15-17.

Balaam not permitted to curse Israel.

Numbers 22:9-41 And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee? 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, saying, 11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed. ...

Also Numbers 23-24.

Israel seduced to idolatry, ect. by advice of Balaam.

Numbers 25:1-3 And Israel Abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit Whoredom with the daughters of Moab. 2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods. 3 And Israel joined himself unto Baalpeor: and the Anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

Also Revelation 2:14.

Israel Punished.

Numbers 25:5 And Moses said unto the Judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baalpeor.

Also Numbers 25:9.

Third numbering.

Numbers 26:1-62 And it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying, 2 Take the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their Fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel. 3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho, saying, 4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt. ...

All formerly numbered over twenty years old, except Caleb and Joshua, Dead.

Numbers 26:63-65 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho. 64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

Also Numbers 14:29.

The Law of female inheritance settled.

Numbers 27:1-11 Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hephher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the Princes and all the Congregation, by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying, 3 Our Father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own Sin, and had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our Father be done away from among

his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the Brethren of our Father. ...

Also Numbers 36:1-9.

Appointment of Joshua.

Numbers 27:15-23 And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying, 16 Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the Congregation, 17 Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the Congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd. 18 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him; ...

Midianites destroyed and Balaam slain.

Numbers 31 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people. 3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian. 4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the Tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war. ...

Also Numbers 25:17-18.

The Law rehearsed.

Deuteronomy 1:3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the First Day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

The Law written by Moses.

Deuteronomy 31:9 And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

Moses beholds Canaan.

Deuteronomy 34:1-4 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan, 2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea, 3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zoar. 4 And the LORD said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

Moses dies and is buried.

Deuteronomy 34:5-6 So Moses the Servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD. 6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Bethpeor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

Joshua ordered to cross Jordan.

Joshua 1:2 Moses my Servant is Dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

Two spies sent to Jericho.

Joshua 2:1 And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named [Rahab], and lodged there.

ACROSS THE RIVER JORDAN.

Joshua 4:10 For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over.

Illustrative of the pilgrimage of the Church.

Song of Solomon 8:5 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

Also 1 Peter 1:17.

Mountains

The elevated parts of the earth.

Genesis 7:19-20 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered. 20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

GOD

Formed.

Amos 4:13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, The God of hosts, is his name.

Set fast.

Psalms 65:6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power:

Gives strength to.

Psalms 95:4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

Weighs, in a balance.

Isaiah 40:12 Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

Waters, from His chambers.

Psalms 104:13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

Parches, with draught.

Haggai 1:11 And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the Corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

Causes, to smoke.

Psalm 104:32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

Psalm 144:5 Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

Sets the foundations of, on fire.

Deuteronomy 32:22 For a fire is kindled in mine Anger, and shall burn unto the lowest Hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

Makes waste.

Isaiah 42:15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

Causes, to tremble.

Nahum 1:5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

Habakkuk 3:10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

Causes, to skip.

Psalm 114:4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

Psalm 114:6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?

Causes, to melt.

Judges 5:5 The mountains melted from before the LORD, even that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

Psalm 97:5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

Isaiah 64:1 Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

Isaiah 64:3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

Removes.

Job 9:5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his Anger.

Overturns.

Job 9:5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his Anger.

Job 28:9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

Scatters.

Habakkuk 3:6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and Drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

Made to glorify God.

Psalm 148:9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

CALLED

God's mountains.

Isaiah 49:11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

The ancient mountains.

Deuteronomy 33:15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

The everlasting mountains.

Habakkuk 3:6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and Drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

Perpetual hills.

Habakkuk 3:6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and Drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

Everlasting hills.

Genesis 49:26 The blessings of thy Father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his Brethren.

Pillars of heaven.

Job 26:11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

Many exceeding high.

Psalm 104:18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.

Isaiah 2:14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

Collect the vapors which ascend from the earth.

Psalm 104:6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

Psalm 104:8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

Are the sources of springs and rivers.

Deuteronomy 8:7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

Psalm 104:8-10 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them. 9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth. 10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

Canaan abounded in.

Deuteronomy 11:11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the Rain of heaven:

Volcanic fires of, alluded to.

Isaiah 64:1-2 Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence, 2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE;

Ararat.

Genesis 8:4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

Abarim.

Numbers 33:47-48 And they removed from Almondiblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. 48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

Amalek.

Judges 12:15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

Bashan.

Psalms 68:15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of Bashan.

Bethel.

1 Samuel 13:2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

Carmel.

Joshua 15:55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

Joshua 19:26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihorlibnath;

2 Kings 19:23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

Ebal.

Deuteronomy 11:29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

Deuteronomy 27:13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

Ephraim.

Joshua 17:15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

Judges 2:9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnathheres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

Gerizim.

Deuteronomy 11:29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

Judges 9:7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

Gilboa.

1 Samuel 31:1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 Samuel 1:6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

2 Samuel 1:21 Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be Rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.

Gilead.

Genesis 31:21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gilead.

Genesis 31:25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his Brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

Hachilah.

1 Samuel 23:19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south of Jeshimon?

Hermon.

Joshua 13:11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

Hor.

Numbers 20:22 And the children of Israel, even the whole Congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

Numbers 34:7-8 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor: 8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad:

Horeb.

Exodus 3:1 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his Father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

Lebanon.

Deuteronomy 3:25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

Mizar.

Psalms 42:6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar.

Moreh.

Judges 7:1 Then Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

Moriah.

Genesis 22:2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a Burnt Offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

2 Chronicles 3:1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the LORD appeared unto David his Father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

Nebo, (part of Abarim).

Numbers 32:3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

Deuteronomy 34:1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

Olives or mount of corruption.

1 Kings 11:7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the Abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the Abomination of the children of Ammon.

2 Kings 23:13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the Abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the Abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the Abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

Luke 21:37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and Abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.

Pisgah, (part of Abarim).

Numbers 21:20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

Deuteronomy 34:1 And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is over against Jericho. And the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

Seir.

Genesis 14:6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto Elparan, which is by the wilderness.

Genesis 36:8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

Sinai.

Exodus 19:2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.

Exodus 18:20 And thou shalt Teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

Exodus 31:18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon Mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

Sion.

2 Samuel 5:7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is the city of David.

Tabor.

Judges 4:6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

Judges 4:12 And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.

Judges 4:14 And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

A defence to a country.

Psalms 125:2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

Afford refuge in time of danger.

Genesis 14:10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain.

Judges 6:2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and [Caves], and strong holds.

Matthew 24:16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:

Hebrews 11:38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and [Caves] of the earth.

Afforded pasturage.

Exodus 3:1 Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his Father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

1 Samuel 25:7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

1 Kings 22:17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

Psalms 147:8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth Rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

Amos 4:1 Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

ABOUNDED WITH

Herbs.

Proverbs 27:25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

Minerals.

Deuteronomy 8:9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

Precious things.

Deuteronomy 33:15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

Stone for building.

1 Kings 5:14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram was over the levy.

1 Kings 5:17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

Forests.

2 Kings 19:23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

2 Chronicles 2:2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

2 Chronicles 2:8-10 Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants, 9 Even to prepare me timber in Abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great. 10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

Vineyards.

2 Chronicles 26:10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

Jeremiah 31:5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.

Spices.

Song of Solomon 4:6 Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

Song of Solomon 8:14 Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

Deer.

1 Chronicles 12:8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield

and Buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

Song of Solomon 2:8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

Game.

1 Samuel 26:20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

Wild beasts.

Song of Solomon 4:8 Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

Habakkuk 2:17 For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

Often inhabited.

Genesis 36:8 Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

Joshua 11:21 And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

Sometimes selected as places for divine worship.

Genesis 22:2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a Burnt Offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

Genesis 22:5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

Often selected as places for idolatrous worship.

Deuteronomy 12:2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

2 Chronicles 21:11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit Fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

Proclamations often made from.

Isaiah 40:9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

Beacons or ensigns often raised upon.

Isaiah 13:2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

Isaiah 30:17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of difficulties.

Isaiah 40:4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:

Zechariah 4:7 Who Art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

Matthew 17:20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have Faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

Of persons in Authority.

Psalms 72:3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

Isaiah 44:23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into Singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

Of the Church of God.

Isaiah 2:2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORDS' house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

Daniel 2:35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

Daniel 2:44-45 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. 45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

Of God's righteousness.

Psalms 36:6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.

Of proud and haughty persons.

Isaiah 2:14 And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,

(Burning,) of destructive enemies.

Jeremiah 51:25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

Revelation 8:8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

(Breaking forth into Singing,) of exceeding joy.

Isaiah 44:23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into Singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

Isaiah 55:12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into Singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

(Threshing of,) of heavy judgments.

Isaiah 41:15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

(Made waste,) of desolation.

Isaiah 42:15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

Malachi 1:3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

(Dropping new wine,) of Abundance.

Amos 9:13 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

Forests

Tracts of land covered with trees.

Isaiah 44:14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the Rain doth nourish it.

Underwood often in.

Isaiah 9:18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

Infested by wild beasts.

Psalms 50:10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

Psalms 104:20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

Isaiah 56:9 All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

Jeremiah 5:6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are increased.

Micah 5:8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Abounded with wild honey.

1 Samuel 14:25-26 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground. 26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the Oath.

Often afforded pasture.

Micah 7:14 Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily in the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.

MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE;

Bashan.

Isaiah 2:13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

Ezekiel 27:6 Of the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of the isles of Chittim.

Zechariah 11:2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

Hareth.

1 Samuel 22:5 And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

Ephraim.

2 Samuel 18:6 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the wood of Ephraim;

2 Samuel 18:8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

Lebanon.

1 Kings 7:2 He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

1 Kings 10:17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

Carmel.

2 Kings 19:23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

Isaiah 37:24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I

will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

Arabian.

Isaiah 21:13 The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

The south.

Ezekiel 20:46-47 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field; 47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

The king's.

Nehemiah 2:8 And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which Appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

Supplied timber for building.

1 Kings 5:6-8 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians. 7 And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

Were places of refuge.

1 Samuel 22:5 And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

1 Samuel 23:16 And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

Jotham built towers, ect. in.

2 Chronicles 27:4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built [Castles] and towers.

The power of God extends over.

Psalm 29:9 The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

Called on to rejoice at God's mercy.

Isaiah 44:23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into Singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

Often destroyed by enemies.

2 Kings 19:23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

Isaiah 37:24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

Jeremiah 46:23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of the unfruitful world.

Isaiah 32:19 When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

(A fruitful field turned into,) of the Jews rejected by God.

Isaiah 29:17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

Isaiah 32:15 Until the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.

(Destroyed by fire,) of destruction of the wicked.

Isaiah 9:18 For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

Isaiah 10:17-18 And the Light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day; 18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

Rivers

Source of.

Job 28:10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

Psalms 104:8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

Psalms 104:10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

Enclosed within banks.

Daniel 12:5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

Flow through valleys.

Psalms 104:8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

Psalms 104:10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

SOME OF

Great and mighty.

Genesis 15:18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

Psalms 74:15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

Deep.

Ezekiel 47:5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

Zechariah 10:11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

Broad.

Isaiah 33:21 But there the glorious LORD will be unto us a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

Rapid.

Judges 5:21 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

Parted into many streams.

Genesis 2:10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

Isaiah 11:5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

Run into the sea.

Ecclesiastes 1:7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

Ezekiel 47:8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

God's power over, unlimited.

Isaiah 50:2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

Nahum 1:4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

USEFUL FOR

Supplying drink to the people.

Jeremiah 2:18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

Commerce.

Isaiah 23:3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

Promoting vegetation.

Genesis 2:10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

Bathing.

Exodus 2:5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

Baptism often performed in.

Matthew 3:6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their Sins.

Of Canaan abounded with fish.

Leviticus 11:9-10 These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an Abomination unto you:

BANKS OF,

Covered with flags.

Exodus 2:3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and Daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

Exodus 2:5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

Planted with trees.

Ezekiel 47:7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.

Frequented by doves.

Song of Solomon 5:12 His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly set.

Frequented by wild beasts.

Jeremiah 49:19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong; but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a Chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

Places of common resort.

Psalm 137:1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

Frequently overflowed.

Joshua 3:15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,)

1 Chronicles 12:15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

Peculiarly fruitful.

Psalm 1:3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Isaiah 32:20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

Gardens often made beside.

Numbers 24:6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes which the LORD hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

Cities often built beside.

Psalm 46:4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the Holy Place of The Tabernacles of the most High.

Psalm 137:1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

Often the boundaries of kingdoms.

Joshua 22:25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

1 Kings 4:24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphshah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE;

Of Eden.

Genesis 2:10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

Of Jotbath.

Deuteronomy 10:7 From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

Of Ethiopia.

Isaiah 18:1 Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

Of Babylon.

Psalms 137:1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

Of Egypt.

Genesis 15:18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

Of Damascus.

2 Kings 5:12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

Of Ahava.

Ezra 8:15 And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there Abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

Of Judah.

Joel 3:18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

Of Philippi.

Acts 16:13 And on the Sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the Women which resorted thither.

Abana.

2 Kings 5:12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

Arnon.

Deuteronomy 2:36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

Joshua 12:1 Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:

Chebar.

Ezekiel 1:1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

Ezekiel 10:15 And the Cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

Ezekiel 10:20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the Cherubims.

Euphrates.

Genesis 2:14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

Gihon.

Genesis 2:13 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

Gozan.

2 Kings 17:6 In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

1 Chronicles 5:26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

Hiddekel.

Genesis 2:14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

Jabbok.

Deuteronomy 2:37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbad us.

Joshua 12:2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;

Jordan.

Joshua 3:8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the Ark of the Covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

2 Kings 5:10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

Kanah.

Joshua 16:8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

Kishon.

Judges 5:21 The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

Pharpar.

2 Kings 5:12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

Pison.

Genesis 2:11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

Ulai.

Daniel 8:16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

Many, fordable in some places.

Genesis 32:22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

Joshua 2:7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

Isaiah 16:2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of the Abundance of grace in Christ.

Isaiah 32:2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a Covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

John 1:16 And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

Of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit.

Psalms 46:4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the Holy Place of The Tabernacles of the most High.

Isaiah 41:18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

Isaiah 43:19-20 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert. 20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my Chosen.

Of heavy Afflictions.

Psalms 69:2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

Isaiah 43:2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

Of Abundance.

Job 20:17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

Job 29:6 When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;

Of people flying from judgments.

Isaiah 23:10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: there is no more strength.

(Steady course of,) of peace of Saints.

Isaiah 66:12 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

(Fruitfulness of trees planted by,) of the permanent prosperity of Saints.

Psalms 1:3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Jeremiah 17:8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be Careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

(Drying up of,) of God's judgments.

Isaiah 19:1-8 The burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the Idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. 2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom. 3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the Idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards. 4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts. ...

Jeremiah 51:36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take Vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

Nahum 1:4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

Zechariah 10:11 And he shall pass through the sea with Affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

(Overflowing of,) of God's judgments.

Isaiah 8:7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

Isaiah 28:2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

Isaiah 28:18 And your covenant with Death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with Hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

Holy Land

Extremely fruitful.

Exodus 3:8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

Numbers 13:27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it.

Deuteronomy 8:7-9 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; 8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey; 9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

Deuteronomy 11:10-12 For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: 11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the Rain of heaven: 12 A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

Abounded in minerals.

Deuteronomy 8:9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

Deuteronomy 33:25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

CALLED

The land.

Leviticus 26:42 Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

Luke 4:25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

The Lord's land.

Hosea 9:3 They shall not dwell in the LORDS' land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things in Assyria.

Land of Canaan.

Genesis 11:31 And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

Leviticus 14:34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

Land of Israel.

1 Samuel 13:19 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

Matthew 2:20-21 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are Dead which sought the young child's life. 21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

Land of Judah.

Isaiah 26:1 In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; Salvation will God appoint for walls and Bulwarks.

Land of the Hebrews.

Genesis 40:15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

Land of promise.

Hebrews 11:9 By Faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

Land of Immanuel.

Isaiah 8:8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

Pleasant land.

Psalm 106:24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:

Daniel 8:9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land.

Good land.

Numbers 14:7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land.

Deuteronomy 3:25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

Glorious land.

Daniel 11:16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

Palestina.

Exodus 15:14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

Isaiah 14:29 Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a Cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

Isaiah 14:31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, Art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

Original inhabitants of.

Genesis 10:15-20 And Canaan Begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth, 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite, 17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, 18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad. ...

Deuteronomy 7:1 When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

Inhabitants of, expelled for wickedness.

Genesis 15:16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

Exodus 23:23 For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.

Leviticus 18:25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

Deuteronomy 18:12 For all that do these things are an Abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

PROMISED TO

Abraham.

Genesis 12:7 And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

Genesis 13:15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

Genesis 17:8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou Art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.

Isaac.

Genesis 26:3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the Oath which I sware unto Abraham thy Father;

Jacob.

Genesis 28:13 And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, I am the LORD God of Abraham thy Father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

Genesis 35:12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

Given by covenant to Israel.

Exodus 6:4 And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

EXTENT OF,

As promised.

Genesis 15:18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

Deuteronomy 1:7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

Joshua 1:4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your Coast.

As at first divided.

Numbers 34:1-12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof:) 3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the Coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost Coast of the salt sea eastward: 4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kadeshbarnea, and shall go on to Hazaraddar, and pass on to Azmon: ...

Under Solomon.

1 Kings 4:21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

1 Kings 4:24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tiphshah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

2 Chronicles 9:26 And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

Twelve men sent to spy.

Numbers 13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their Fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them. 3 And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men were

heads of the children of Israel. 4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. ...

Conquered by Joshua.

Joshua 6-12 Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in. 2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. 3 And ye shall Compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark Seven Trumpets of rams' horns: and the Seventh Day ye shall Compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. ...

Divided by lot.

Numbers 34:16-29 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. 18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance. 19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. ...

Joshua 13:7-14 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh, 8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the Servant of the LORD gave them; 9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon; 10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon; ...

Allotment of, specified.

Joshua 14-19 And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the Fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them. 2 By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. 4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance. ...

All inheritances in, inalienable.

Leviticus 25:10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

Leviticus 25:23 The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me.

A Sabbath of rest appointed for.

Leviticus 25:2-5 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a Sabbath unto the LORD. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof; 4 But in the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest unto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

Obedience the condition of continuing in.

Leviticus 26:3 If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

Deuteronomy 5:33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

Deuteronomy 11:16-17 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them; 17 And then the LORDS' wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no Rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

Deuteronomy 11:22-25 For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to Cleave Unto him; 23 Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves. 24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your Coast be. 25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

DIVIDED INTO

Twelve provinces by Solomon.

1 Kings 4:7-19 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elonbethanan: 10 The son of Hese, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hephher: ...

Two kingdoms in the time of Rehoboam.

1 Kings 11:35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

1 Kings 12:19-20 So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the Congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only.

Four provinces by the Romans.

Luke 3:1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judaea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

Numerous population of, in Solomon's reign.

1 Kings 3:8 And thy Servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast Chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

2 Chronicles 1:9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my Father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.

Extensive commerce of, in Solomon's reign.

1 Kings 9:26-28 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Eziongeber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. 28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

1 Kings 10:22-29 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom. 24 And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, Horses, and Mules, a rate year by year. ...

Prosperity of, in Solomon's reign.

1 Kings 4:20 Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.

Was the burial place of the patriarchs.

Genesis 49:29-31 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my Fathers in the Cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 30 In

the Cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace. 31 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.

Genesis 50:13 For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the Cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

Genesis 50:25 And Joseph took an Oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

A type of the rest that remaineth for Saints.

Hebrews 4:1-2 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. 2 For unto us was the Gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with Faith in them that heard it.

Hebrews 4:9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

1 Peter 1:4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,

Nile, The River

Empties itself into the Mediterranean Sea by seven streams.

Isaiah 11:15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

CALLED

The river.

Genesis 41:1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

Genesis 41:3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

The Egyptian sea.

Isaiah 11:15 And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

The stream of Egypt.

Isaiah 27:12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

Sihor.

Joshua 13:3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, which is counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:

Jeremiah 2:18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

ABOUNDED IN

Crocodiles.

Ezekiel 29:3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great Dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself.

Fish.

Exodus 7:21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

Ezekiel 29:4 But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

Reeds and flags.

Isaiah 19:6-7 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither. 7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

Annual overflow of its banks alluded to.

Jeremiah 46:8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

Amos 8:8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

Amos 9:5 And the Lord GOD of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

THE EgyptianS

Took great pride in.

Ezekiel 29:9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

Carried on extensive commerce by.

Isaiah 23:3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

Bathed in.

Exodus 2:5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

Drank of.

Exodus 7:21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

Exodus 7:24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

Punished by failure of its waters.

Isaiah 19:5-6 And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

Punished by destruction of its fish.

Isaiah 19:8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that Cast Angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH;

Male children drowned in.

Exodus 1:22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

Moses exposed on its banks.

Exodus 2:3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and Daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

Its waters turned into blood.

Exodus 7:15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

Exodus 7:20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the river were turned to blood.

Miraculous generation of frogs.

Exodus 8:3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs:

Euphrates, The

A branch of the river of Eden.

Genesis 2:14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

CALLED

The river.

Exodus 23:31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

Nehemiah 2:7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the Governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah;

Psalms 72:8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

The great river.

Genesis 15:18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

Deuteronomy 1:7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

The flood.

Joshua 24:2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your Fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the Father of Abraham, and the Father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

Waters of, considered wholesome.

Jeremiah 2:18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

Often overflowed its banks.

Isaiah 8:7-8 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks: 8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

Assyria bounded by.

2 Kings 23:29 In his days Pharaohnechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

Isaiah 7:20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

Babylon situated on.

Jeremiah 51:13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

Jeremiah 51:36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take Vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

Extreme eastern boundary of the promised land.

Genesis 15:18 In the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

Deuteronomy 1:7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

Deuteronomy 11:24 Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your Coast be.

Egyptian army destroyed at.

Jeremiah 46:2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaohnecho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

Jeremiah 46:6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

Jeremiah 46:10 For this is the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of Vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.

Frequented by the captive Jews.

Psalms 137:1 By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

Captivity of Judah represented by the marring of Jeremiah's girdle in.

Jeremiah 13:3-9 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, 4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock. 5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me. 6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. ...

Prophecies respecting Babylon thrown into, as a sign.

Jeremiah 51:63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

Shall be the scene of future judgments.

Revelation 16:12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the [Kings of the East] might be prepared.

Jordan, The River

Eastern boundary of Canaan.

Numbers 34:12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

Often overflowed.

Joshua 3:15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,)

1 Chronicles 12:15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflowed all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

Overflowing of, called the swelling of Jordan.

Jeremiah 12:5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with Horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan?

Jeremiah 49:19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong; but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a Chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

Empties itself into the Dead Sea.

Numbers 34:12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

THE PLAINS OF,

Thickly wooded.

2 Kings 6:2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

Exceeding fertile.

Genesis 13:10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

Infested with lions.

Jeremiah 49:19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a Chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

Jeremiah 50:44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a Chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

Afforded clay for molding brass, ect.

1 Kings 7:46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarthan.

2 Chronicles 4:17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.

Chosen by Lot for a residence.

Genesis 13:11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

Fordable in some places.

Joshua 2:7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

Judges 12:5-6 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; 6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

Ferry boats often used on.

2 Samuel 19:18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

REMARKABLE EVENTS CONNECTED WITH;

Division of its waters to let Israel pass over.

Joshua 3:12-16 Now therefore take you twelve men out of the Tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap. 14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the Ark of the Covenant before the people; 15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,) ...

Joshua 5:1 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which were by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

Return of its waters to their place.

Joshua 4:18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

Slaughter of Moabites.

Judges 3:28-29 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

Slaughter of the Ephraimites.

Judges 12:4-6 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites. 5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; 6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

Its division by Elijah.

2 Kings 2:8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

Its division by Elisha.

2 Kings 2:14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

Healing of Naaman the leper.

2 Kings 5:10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

2 Kings 5:14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

Baptism of multitudes by John The Baptist.

Matthew 3:6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their Sins.

Mark 1:5 And there went out unto him all the land of Judaea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their Sins.

John 1:28 These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

Baptism of our Lord.

Matthew 3:13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

Matthew 3:15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

PASSAGE OF Israel OVER,

Promised.

Deuteronomy 4:22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

Deuteronomy 9:1 Hear, O Israel: Thou Art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven,

Deuteronomy 11:31 For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

In an appointed order.

Joshua 3:1-8 And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over. 2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host; 3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. 4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore. ...

Preceded by priests with the ark.

Joshua 3:6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the Ark of the Covenant, and went before the people.

Joshua 3:11 Behold, the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.

Joshua 3:14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the Ark of the Covenant before the people;

Successfully effected.

Joshua 3:17-4:1 And the priests that bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan. 1 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

Joshua 4:10-11 For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hastened and passed over. 11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

Commemorated by a pillar of stones raised in it.

Joshua 4:9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the Ark of the Covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

Commemorated by a pillar of stones in Gilgal.

Joshua 4:2-8 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: 5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: ...

Joshua 4:20-24 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal. 21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their Fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones? 22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry land. 23 For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over: ...

Alluded to.

Psalm 74:15 Thou didst Cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

Psalm 114:3 The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

Psalm 114:5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

A pledge that God would drive the Canaanites, ect. out of their land.

Joshua 3:10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

The Jews had great pride in.

Zechariah 11:3 There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

Despised by foreigners.

2 Kings 5:12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

Moses not allowed to cross.

Deuteronomy 3:27 Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

Deuteronomy 31:2 And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

JERUSALEM

The ancient Salem.

Genesis 14:18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God.

Psalms 76:2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zion.

The ancient Jebusi or Jebus.

Joshua 15:8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants northward:

Joshua 18:28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

Judges 19:10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

The king of, defeated and slain by Joshua.

Joshua 10:5-23 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it. 6 And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us. 7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour. 8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee. ...

Allotted to the tribe of Benjamin.

Joshua 18:28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which is Jerusalem, Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

Partly taken and burned by Judah.

Judges 1:8 Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

THE JEBUSITES

Formerly dwelt in.

Judges 19:10-11 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him. 11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the Servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

Held possession of, with Judah and Benjamin.

Joshua 15:63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

Judges 1:21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

Finally dispossessed of, by David.

2 Samuel 5:6-8 And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: the same is the city of David. 8 And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and captain. Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

Enlarged by David.

2 Samuel 5:9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

Made the royal city.

2 Samuel 5:9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

2 Samuel 20:3 And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten Women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their Death, living in widowhood.

Specially Chosen by God.

2 Chronicles 6:6 But I have Chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have Chosen David to be over my people Israel.

Psalms 135:21 Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

The seat of government under the Romans for a time.

Matthew 27:2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

Matthew 27:19 When he was set down on the Judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

Roman government transferred from, to Caesarea.

Acts 23:23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

Acts 25:1-13 Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Caesarea to Jerusalem. 2 Then the High Priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him, 3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him. 4 But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Caesarea, and that he himself would depart shortly thither. ...

CALLED

City of God.

Psalms 46:4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the Holy Place of The Tabernacles of the most High.

Psalms 48:1 Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

City of the Lord.

Isaiah 60:14 The sons also of them that Afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

City of Judah.

2 Chronicles 25:28 And they brought him upon Horses, and buried him with his Fathers in the city of Judah.

City of the great king.

Psalms 48:2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

Matthew 5:5 Blessed are the Meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

City of solemnities.

Isaiah 33:20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

City of righteousness.

Isaiah 1:26 And I will restore thy Judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the Faithful city.

City of truth.

Zechariah 8:3 Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain.

A city not forsaken.

Isaiah 62:12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

Faithful city.

Isaiah 1:21 How is the Faithful city become an harlot! it was full of Judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

Isaiah 1:26 And I will restore thy Judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the Faithful city.

Holy city.

Nehemiah 11:1 And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

Isaiah 48:2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The LORD of hosts is his name.

Matthew 4:5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

Throne of the Lord.

Jeremiah 3:17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.

Zion.

Psalms 48:12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

Isaiah 33:20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

Zion of the holy one of Israel.

Isaiah 60:14 The sons also of them that Afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

Surrounded by mountains.

Psalms 125:2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

Surrounded by a wall.

1 Kings 3:1 And Solomon made Affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about.

Protected by forts and Bulwarks.

Psalms 48:12-13 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof. 13 Mark ye well her Bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

Entered by gates.

Psalm 122:2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

Jeremiah 17:19-21 Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem; 20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates: 21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the Sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem;

Hezekiah made an aqueduct for.

2 Kings 20:20 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

Spoils of war placed in.

1 Samuel 17:54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

2 Samuel 8:7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

DESCRIBED AS

Beautiful for situation.

Psalm 48:2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

Compact.

Psalm 122:3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

Comely.

Song of Solomon 6:4 Thou Art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, Comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.

The perfection of beauty.

Lamentations 2:15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

Joy of the whole earth.

Psalm 48:2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

Lamentations 2:15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

[Princess] among the provinces.

Lamentations 1:1 How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as a widow! she that was great among the nations, and [Princess] among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

Great.

Jeremiah 22:8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

Populous.

Lamentations 1:1 How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as a widow! she that was great among the nations, and [Princess] among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

Full of business and tumult.

Isaiah 22:3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.

Wealth, ect. in the time of Solomon.

1 Kings 10:26-27 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for Abundance.

Protected by God.

Isaiah 31:5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

Instances of God's care and protection of.

2 Samuel 24:16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshingplace of Araunah the Jebusite.

2 Kings 19:32-34 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it. 33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD. 34 For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my Servant David's sake.

2 Chronicles 12:7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

The temple built in.

2 Chronicles 3:1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the LORD appeared unto David his Father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

Psalms 68:29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee.

THE JEWS

Went up to, at the feasts.

Luke 2:42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

Psalms 122:4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

Loved.

Psalms 137:5-6 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning. 6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

Lamented the Affliction of.

Nehemiah 1:2-4 That Hanani, one of my Brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. 3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great Affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. 4 And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

Prayed for the prosperity of.

Psalm 51:18 Do good in thy Good Pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

Psalm 122:6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

Prayed towards.

Daniel 6:10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

1 Kings 8:41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

Wickedness of.

Isaiah 1:1-4 The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah. 2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. 3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the Ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. 4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto Anger, they are gone away backward.

Jeremiah 5:1-5 Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth Judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it. 2 And though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely. 3 O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. 4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the Judgment of their God. ...

Micah 3:10 They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

Idolatry of.

2 Chronicles 28:4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

Ezekiel 8:7-10 And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. 8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. 9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here. 10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the Idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about.

Wickedness of, the cause of its calamities.

2 Kings 21:12-15 Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle. 13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down. 14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; 15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to Anger, since the day their Fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

2 Chronicles 24:18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their Fathers, and served Groves and Idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

Lamentations 1:8 Jerusalem hath grievously Sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

Ezekiel 5:5-8 Thus saith the Lord GOD; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her. 6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you; 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

Was the tomb of the Prophets.

Luke 13:33-34 Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the Prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her Brood under her wings, and ye would not!

CHRIST

Preached in.

Luke 21:37-38 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and Abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives. 38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

Did many Miracles in.

John 4:45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galilaeans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

Publicly entered, as king.

Matthew 21:9-10 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. 10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

Lamented over.

Matthew 23:37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the Prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!

Luke 19:41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

Put to Death at.

Luke 9:31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

Acts 13:27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the Prophets which are read every Sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

Acts 13:29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

Gospel first preached at.

Luke 24:47 And that repentance and remission of Sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

Acts 2:14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

Miraculous gift of the Holy Ghost first given at.

Acts 1:4 And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

Acts 2:1-5 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. 2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them Cloven Tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other Tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. ...

Persecution of the Christian Church commenced at.

Acts 4:1 And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

Acts 8:1 And Saul was consenting unto his Death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the Church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judaea and Samaria, except the Apostles.

First Christian council held at.

Acts 15:4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the Church, and of the Apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

Acts 15:6 And the Apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

CALAMITIES OF, MENTIONED;

Taken and plundered by Shishak.

1 Kings 14:25-26 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem: 26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

2 Chronicles 12:1-4 And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook The Law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. 2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD, 3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians. 4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

Taken and plundered by Jehoash king of Israel.

2 Kings 14:13-14 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Bethshemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

Besieged but not taken by Rezin and Pekah.

Isaiah 7:1 And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 Kings 16:5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome him.

Besieged but not taken by Sennacherib.

2 Kings 18:17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsharis and Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's field.

2 Kings 19 And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the

children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left. ...

Taken and made tributary by Pharaoh-Necho.

2 Kings 23:33-35 And Pharaohnechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. 34 And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his Father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there. 35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaohnechoh.

Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar.

2 Kings 24:10-11 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. 11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

Taken and burned by Nebuchadnezzar.

2 Kings 25 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about. 2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. 3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land. 4 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and the king went the way toward the plain. ...

Jeremiah 39:1-8 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it. 2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up. 3 And all the Princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergalsharezer, Samgarnebo, Sarsechim, Rabsaris, Nergalsharezer, Rabmag, with all the residue of the Princes of the king of Babylon. 4 And it came to pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate Betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain. ...

Threatened by Sanballat.

Nehemiah 4:7-8 But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up,

and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth, 8 And conspired all of them together to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

Rebuilt after the captivity by order of Cyrus.

Ezra 1:1-4 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying, 2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

PROPHECIES RESPECTING,

To be taken by king of Babylon.

Jeremiah 20:5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

To be made a heap of ruins.

Jeremiah 9:11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

Jeremiah 26:18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

To be a wilderness.

Isaiah 64:10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

To be rebuilt by Cyrus.

Isaiah 44:26-28 That confirmeth the word of his Servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof: 27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: 28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall

perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

To be a quiet habitation.

Isaiah 33:20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

To be a terror to her enemies.

Zechariah 12:2-3 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem. 3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

Christ to enter, as king.

Zechariah 9:9 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having Salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

The Gospel to go forth from.

Isaiah 2:3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will Teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth The Law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

Isaiah 40:9 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

To be destroyed by the Romans.

Luke 19:42-44 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. 43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and Compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, 44 And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

Its capture accompanied by severe calamities.

Matthew 24:21 For then shall be great Tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

Matthew 24:29 Immediately after the Tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her Light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

Signs preceding its destruction.

Matthew 24:6-15 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and Earthquakes, in Divers places. 8 All these are the beginning of sorrows. 9 Then shall they deliver you up to be Afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. ...

Luke 21:7-11 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass? 8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. 9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not By and by. 10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: ...

Luke 21:25 And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

Luke 21:28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of the Church.

Galatians 4:25-26 For this Agar is Mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. 26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

Of the Church glorified.

Revelation 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.

Revelation 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Revelation 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

(Its strong position,) of Saints under God's protection.

Psalms 125:2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.

Kings

Israel warned against seeking.

1 Samuel 8:9-18 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them. 10 And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king. 11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots. 12 And he will appoint him Captains over thousands, and Captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots. ...

Sin of Israel in seeking.

1 Samuel 12:17-20 Is it not wheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and Rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king. 18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and Rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel. 19 And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our Sins this evil, to ask us a king. 20 And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

Israel in seeking, rejected God as their king.

1 Samuel 8:7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

Also 1 Samuel 10:19.

Israel asked for, that they might be like the nations.

1 Samuel 8:5 And said unto him, Behold, thou Art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to Judge us like all the nations.

Also 1 Samuel 8:19-20.

First given to Israel in Anger.

Hosea 13:11 I gave thee a king in mine Anger, and took him away in my wrath.

God reserved to Himself the choice of.

Deuteronomy 17:14-15 When thou Art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me; 15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one from among thy Brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

Also 1 Samuel 9:16; 16:12.

When first established in Israel, not hereditary.

Deuteronomy 17:20 That his heart be not lifted up above his Brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

Also 1 Samuel 13:13; 15:28-29.

Rendered hereditary in the family of David.

2 Samuel 7:12-16 And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy Fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy Bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. 13 He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. 14 I will be his Father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men: 15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. ...

Also Psalm 89:35-37.

Of Israel not to be foreigners.

Deuteronomy 17:15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one from among thy Brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

Laws for the government of the kingdom by, written by Samuel.

1 Samuel 10:25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

FORBIDDEN TO MULTIPLY

Horses.

Deuteronomy 17:16 But he shall not multiply Horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply Horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

Wives.

Deuteronomy 17:17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

Treasure.

Deuteronomy 17:17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

Required to write and keep by them, a copy of the divine law.

Deuteronomy 17:18-20 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites: 19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them: 20 That his heart be not lifted up above his Brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

Had power to make war and peace.

1 Samuel 11:5-7 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh. 6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his Anger was kindled greatly. 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

Often exercised power arbitrarily.

1 Samuel 22:17-18 And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD. 18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the [Edomite] turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

Also 2 Samuel 1:15; 4:9-12; 1 Kings 2:23,25,31.

CEREMONIES AT INAUGURATION OF;

Anointing.

1 Samuel 10:1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

Also 1 Samuel 16:13; Psalm 89:20.

Crowning.

2 Kings 11:12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

Also 2 Chronicles 23:11; Psalm 21:3.

Proclaiming with trumpets.

2 Samuel 15:10 But Absalom sent spies throughout all the Tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

Also 1 Kings 1:34; 2 Kings 9:13; 11:14.

Enthroning.

1 Kings 1:35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

Also 1 Kings 1:46; 2 Kings 11:19.

Girding on the sword.

Psalm 45:3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

Putting into their hands the books of The Law.

2 Kings 11:12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

Also 2 Chronicles 23:11.

Covenanting to govern lawfully.

2 Samuel 5:3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

Receiving homage.

1 Samuel 10:1 Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

Also 1 Chronicles 29:24.

Shouting "God save the king".

1 Samuel 10:24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath Chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

Also 2 Samuel 16:16; 2 Kings 11:12.

Offering sacrifice.

1 Samuel 11:15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of Peace Offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

Feasting.

1 Chronicles 12:38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

Also 1 Chronicles 29:22.

Attended by a body-guard.

1 Samuel 13:2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

Also 2 Samuel 8:18; 1 Chronicles 11:25; 2 Chronicles 12:10.

Dwelt in royal palaces.

2 Chronicles 9:11 And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and Harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

Also Psalm 45:15.

Arrayed in royal apparel.

1 Kings 22:30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

Also Matthew 6:29.

Names of, often changed at their accession.

2 Kings 23:34 And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his Father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.

Also 2 Kings 24:17.

OFFICERS OF;

Prime minister.

2 Chronicles 19:11 And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

Also 2 Chronicles 28:7.

First Counsellor.

1 Chronicles 27:33 And Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was the king's companion:

Confidant or king's special friend.

1 Kings 4:5 And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was principal officer, and the king's friend:

Also 1 Chronicles 27:33.

Comptroller of the household.

1 Kings 4:6 And Ahishar was over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the tribute.

Also 2 Chronicles 28:7.

Scribe or secretary.

2 Samuel 8:17 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and Seraiah was the scribe;

Also 1 Kings 4:3.

Captain of the host.

2 Samuel 8:16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder;

Also 1 Kings 4:4.

Captain of the guard.

2 Samuel 8:18 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

Also 2 Samuel 20:23.

Recorder.

2 Samuel 8:16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder;

Also 1 Kings 4:3.

Providers for the king's table.

1 Kings 4:7-19 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elonbethhanan: 10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher: ...

Master of the wardrobe.

2 Kings 22:14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her.

Also 2 Chronicles 34:22.

Treasurer.

1 Chronicles 27:25 And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the [Castles], was Jehonathan the son of Uziah:

Storekeeper.

1 Chronicles 27:25 And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the [Castles], was Jehonathan the son of Uziah:

Overseer of the tribute.

1 Kings 4:6 And Ahishar was over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the tribute.

Also 1 Kings 12:18.

Overseer of royal farms.

1 Chronicles 27:26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub:

Overseer of royal vineyards.

1 Chronicles 27:27 And over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite:

Overseer of royal plantations.

1 Chronicles 27:28 And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that were in the low plains was Baalhanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash:

Overseer of royal herds.

1 Samuel 21:7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg, an [Edomite], the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

Also 1 Chronicles 27:29.

Overseer of royal camels.

1 Chronicles 27:30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite:

Overseer of royal flocks.

1 Chronicles 27:31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

Armor-bearer.

1 Samuel 16:21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

Cup-bearer.

1 Kings 10:5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

Also 2 Chronicles 9:5.

Approached with greatest reverence.

1 Samuel 24:8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the Cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

Also 2 Samuel 9:8; 14:22; 1 Kings 1:23.

Presented with gifts by strangers.

1 Kings 10:2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

Also 1 Kings 10:10,25; 2 Kings 5:5; Matthew 2:11.

Right hand of, the place of honor.

1 Kings 2:19 Bathsheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.

Also Psalm 45:9; 110:1.

Attendants of, stood in their presence.

1 Kings 10:8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

Also 2 Kings 25:19.

Exercised great hospitality.

1 Samuel 20:25-27 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty. 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean. 27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

Also 2 Samuel 9:7-13; 19:33; 1 Kings 4:22-23,28.

THEIR REVENUES DERIVED FROM

Voluntary contributions.

1 Samuel 10:27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

Also 1 Samuel 16:20; 1 Chronicles 12:39-40.

Tribute from foreign nations.

1 Kings 4:21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

Also 1 Kings 4:24-25; 2 Chronicles 8:8; 17:11.

Tax on produce of the land.

1 Kings 4:7-19 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elonbethhanan: 10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hephher: ...

Tax on foreign merchandise.

1 Kings 10:15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the Governors of the country.

Their own flocks and herds.

2 Chronicles 32:29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in Abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

Produce of their own lands.

2 Chronicles 26:10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

Sometimes nominated their successors.

1 Kings 1:33-34 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon: 34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

Also 2 Chronicles 11:22-23.

Punished for transgressing the divine law.

2 Samuel 12:7-12 And Nathan said to David, Thou Art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; 8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things. 9 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. ...

Also 1 Kings 21:18-24.

WHO REIGNED OVER ALL Israel;

Saul.

1 Samuel 11:15-31:13 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of Peace Offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly. 1 And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king over you. 2 And now, behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day. 3 Behold, here I am: Witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose Ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. ...

Also 1 Chronicles 10.

David.

2 Samuel 2:4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jabeshgilead were they that buried Saul.

Also 1 Kings 2:11; 1 Chronicles 11-29.

Solomon.

1 Kings 1:39-11:43 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of The Tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon. 40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them. 41 And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar? 42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for thou Art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 1-9.

Rehoboam (first part of his reign).

1 Kings 12:1-20 And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;) 3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the Congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, 4 Thy Father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy Father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 10:1-16.

WHO REIGNED OVER JUDAH;

Rehoboam (latter part of his reign).

1 Kings 12:21-24 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand Chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon. 22 But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 23 Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying, 24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your Brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

Also 1 Kings 14:21-31; 2 Chronicles 10:17-12:16.

Abijam or Abijah.

1 Kings 15:1-8 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah. 2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom. 3 And he walked in all the Sins of his Father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his Father. 4 Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem: ...

Also 2 Chronicles 13.

Asa.

1 Kings 15:9-24 And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah. 10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom. 11 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his Father. 12 And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the Idols that his Fathers had made. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 14-16.

Jehoshaphat.

1 Kings 22:41-50 And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. 42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his Father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless

the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. 44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 17:1-21:1.

Jehoram or Joram.

2 Kings 8:16-24 And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign. 17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD. 19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his Servant's sake, as he promised him to give him alway a Light, and to his children. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 21.

Ahaziah.

2 Kings 8:25-29 In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign. 26 Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel. 27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab. 28 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramothgilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram. ...

Also 2 Kings 9:16-29; 2 Chronicles 22:1-9.

Athaliah, mother of Ahaziah (usurper).

2 Kings 11:1-3 And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was Dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal. 2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain. 3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.

Also 2 Chronicles 22:10-12.

Joash or Jehoash.

2 Kings 11:4-12:21 And the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the Captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an Oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son. 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the

thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the Sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house; 6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down. 7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the Sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 23-24.

Amaziah.

2 Kings 14:1-20 In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his Father: he did according to all things as Joash his Father did. 4 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 25.

Azariah or Uzziah.

2 Kings 14:21 And all the people of Judah took Azariah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his Father Amaziah.

Also 2 Kings 15:1-7; 2 Chronicles 26.

Jotham.

2 Kings 15:32-38 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign. 33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok. 34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his Father Uzziah had done. 35 Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 27.

Ahaz.

2 Kings 16 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign. 2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his Father. 3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen,

whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel. 4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 28.

Hezekiah.

2 Kings 18-20 Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. 2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi, the daughter of Zachariah. 3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his Father did. 4 He removed the high places, and brake the Images, and cut down the Groves, and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 29-32.

Manasseh.

2 Kings 21:1-18 Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hephzibah. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his Father had destroyed; and he reared up Altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. 4 And he built Altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 33:1-20.

Amon.

2 Kings 21:19-26 Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. 20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his Father Manasseh did. 21 And he walked in all the way that his Father walked in, and served the Idols that his Father served, and worshipped them: 22 And he forsook the LORD God of his Fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 33:21-25.

Josiah.

2 Kings 22:1-23:30 Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of

Boscath. 2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his Father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left. 3 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, 4 Go up to Hilkiah the High Priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people: ...

Also 2 Chronicles 34-35.

Jehoahaz.

2 Kings 23:31-33 Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his Fathers had done. 33 And Pharaohnechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

Also 2 Chronicles 36:1-4.

Jehoiakim.

2 Kings 23:34-24:6 And Pharaohnechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his Father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there. 35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaohnechoh. 36 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah. 37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his Fathers had done. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 36:5-8.

Jehoiachin.

2 Kings 24:8-16 Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his Father had done. 10 At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. 11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 36:9-10.

Zedekiah.

2 Kings 24:17-25:7 And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his Father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah. 18 Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done. 20 For through the Anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon. ...

Also 2 Chronicles 36:11-21.

WHO REIGNED OVER Israel;

Jeroboam.

1 Kings 12:20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the Congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only.

Also 1 Kings 12:25-14:20.

Nadab.

1 Kings 15:25-27 And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years. 26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his Father, and in his Sin wherewith he made Israel to Sin. 27 And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

Also 1 Kings 15:31.

Baasha.

1 Kings 15:28-16:7 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead. 29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his Servant Ahijah the Shilonite: 30 Because of the Sins of Jeroboam which he Sinned, and which he made Israel Sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to Anger. 31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? ...

Elah.

1 Kings 16:8-14 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years. 9 And his Servant Zimri, captain of half his

chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of his house in Tirzah. 10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead. 11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. ...

Zimri.

1 Kings 16:11-12 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

Also 1 Kings 16:15,20.

Omri.

1 Kings 16:23-28 In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah. 24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria. 25 But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that were before him. 26 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his Sin wherewith he made Israel to Sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to Anger with their vanities. ...

Ahab.

1 Kings 16:29-22:40 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years. 30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were before him. 31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a Light thing for him to walk in the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. 32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. ...

Ahaziah.

1 Kings 22:51-53 Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel. 52 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his Father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin: 53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to Anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his Father had done.

Also 2 Kings 1:18.

Jehoram or Joram.

2 Kings 3:1-9:26 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. 2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his Father, and like his mother: for he put away the image of Baal that his Father had made. 3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to Sin; he departed not therefrom. 4 And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool. ...

Jehu.

2 Kings 9:3-10:36 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not. 4 So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramothgilead. 5 And when he came, behold, the Captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain. 6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel. ...

Jehoahaz.

2 Kings 13:1-9 In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to Sin; he departed not therefrom. 3 And the Anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, all their days. 4 And Jehoahaz Besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them. ...

Jehoash or Joash.

2 Kings 13:10-25 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned sixteen years. 11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel Sin: but he walked therein. 12 And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 13 And Joash slept with his Fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel. ...

Also 2 Kings 14:8-16.

Jeroboam the Second.

2 Kings 14:23-29 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin. 25 He restored the Coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his Servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was of Gathhepher. 26 For the LORD saw the Affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel. ...

Zachariah.

2 Kings 15:8-12 In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his Fathers had done: he departed not from the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin. 10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. ...

Shallum.

2 Kings 15:13-15 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria. 14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

Menahem.

2 Kings 15:16-22 Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all the Women therein that were with child he ripped up. 17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin. 19 And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand. ...

Pekahiah.

2 Kings 15:23-26 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin. 25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired

against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieah, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room. 26 And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

Pekah.

2 Kings 15:27-31 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years. 28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the Sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to Sin. 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abelbethmaachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria. 30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. ...

Also 2 Kings 16:5.

Hoshea.

2 Kings 17:1-6 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him. 3 Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his Servant, and gave him presents. 4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. ...

Called the Lord's anointed.

1 Samuel 16:6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORDS' anointed is before him.

Also 1 Samuel 24:6; 2 Samuel 19:21.

CONSPIRACIES AGAINST;

Absalom against David.

2 Samuel 15:10 But Absalom sent spies throughout all the Tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

Adonijah against Solomon.

1 Kings 1:5-7 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him. 6 And his Father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after Absalom. 7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and they following Adonijah helped him.

Jeroboam against Rehoboam.

1 Kings 12:12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

Also 1 Kings 12:16.

Baasha against Nadab.

1 Kings 15:27 And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

Zimri against Elah.

1 Kings 16:9-10 And his Servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of his house in Tirzah. 10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

Omri against Zimri.

1 Kings 16:17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

Jehu against Joram.

2 Kings 9:14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramothgilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria.

Shallum against Zachariah.

2 Kings 15:10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

Menahem against Shallum.

2 Kings 15:14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

Pekah against Menahem.

1 Kings 15:25 And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

God chooses.

Deuteronomy 17:15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one from among thy Brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

Also 1 Chronicles 28:4-6.

God ordains.

Romans 13:1 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

God anoints.

1 Samuel 16:12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful Countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

Also 2 Samuel 12:7.

Set up by God.

1 Samuel 12:13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have Chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you.

Also Daniel 2:21.

Removed by God.

1 Kings 11:11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy Servant.

Also Daniel 2:21.

Christ is the Prince of.

Revelation 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the Faithful Witness, and the First Begotten of the Dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our Sins in his own blood,

Christ is the King of.

Revelation 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and Chosen, and Faithful.

Reign by direction of Christ.

Proverbs 8:15 By me kings reign, and Princes decree justice.

Supreme Judges of nations.

1 Samuel 8:5 And said unto him, Behold, thou Art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to Judge us like all the nations.

Resistance to, is resistance to the ordinance of God.

Romans 13:2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

Able to enforce their commands.

Ecclesiastes 8:4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

Numerous subjects the honor of.

Proverbs 14:28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

Not save by their armies.

Psalms 33:16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

Dependent on the earth.

Ecclesiastes 5:9 Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

SHOULD

Fear God.

Deuteronomy 17:19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

Serve Christ.

Psalm 2:10-12 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye Judges of the earth. 11 Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. 12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Keep The Law of God.

1 Kings 2:3 And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in The Law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

Study the Scriptures.

Deuteronomy 17:19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

Promote the interests of the Church.

Ezra 1:2-4 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

Also Ezra 6:1-12.

Nourish the Church.

Isaiah 49:23 And kings shall be thy nursing Fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

Rule in the fear of God.

2 Samuel 23:3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

Maintain the cause of the poor and oppressed.

Proverbs 31:8-9 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction. 9 Open thy mouth, Judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

Investigate all matters.

Proverbs 25:2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing; but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

Not pervert Judgment.

Proverbs 31:5 Lest they drink, and forget The Law, and pervert the Judgment of any of the Afflicted.

Prolong their reign by hating covetousness.

Proverbs 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Throne of, established by righteousness and justice.

Proverbs 16:12 It is an Abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

Also Proverbs 29:14.

SPECIALLY WARNED AGAINST

Impurity.

Proverbs 31:3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

Lying.

Proverbs 17:7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

Hearkening to lies.

Proverbs 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Intemperance.

Proverbs 31:4-5 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for Princes strong drink: 5 Lest they drink, and forget The Law, and pervert the Judgment of any of the Afflicted.

The Gospel to be preached to.

Acts 9:15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a Chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel:

Also Acts 26:27-28.

Without understanding, are oppressors.

Proverbs 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Often reproved by God.

1 Chronicles 16:21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes,

Judgments upon, when opposed to Christ.

Psalms 2:2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying,

Also Psalm 2:5,9.

WHEN GOOD,

Regard God as their strength.

Psalms 99:4 The king's strength also loveth Judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest Judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

Speak righteously.

Proverbs 16:10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in Judgment.

Love Righteous lips.

Proverbs 16:13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

Abhor wickedness.

Proverbs 16:12 It is an Abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

Discountenance evil.

Proverbs 20:8 A king that sitteth in the throne of Judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

Punish the wicked.

Proverbs 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

Favor the wise.

Proverbs 14:35 The king's favour is toward a wise Servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

Honor the diligent.

Proverbs 22:29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

Befriend the good.

Proverbs 22:14 The mouth of strange Women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

Are pacified by submission.

Proverbs 16:14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of Death: but a wise man will pacify it.

Also Proverbs 25:15.

Evil Counsellors should be removed from.

2 Chronicles 22:3-4 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. 4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the Death of his Father to his destruction.

Curse not, even in thought.

Exodus 22:28 Thou shalt not Revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

Also Ecclesiastes 10:20.

Speak no evil of.

Job 34:18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou Art wicked? and to Princes, Ye are ungodly?

Also 2 Peter 2:10.

Pay tribute to.

Matthew 22:21 They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

Also Romans 13:6-7.

Be not presumptuous before.

Proverbs 25:6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:

SHOULD BE

Honored.

Romans 13:7 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Also 1 Peter 2:17.

Feared.

Proverbs 24:21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

Reverenced.

1 Samuel 24:8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the Cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

Also 1 Kings 1:23,21.

Obedied.

Romans 13:1 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

Also Romans 13:5; 1 Peter 2:13.

Prayed for.

1 Timothy 2:1-2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; 2 For kings, and for all that are in Authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

Folly of resisting.

Proverbs 19:12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

Also Proverbs 20:2.

Punishment for resisting the lawful Authority of.

Romans 13:2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

Guilt and danger of stretching out the hand against.

1 Samuel 26:9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORDS' anointed, and be guiltless?

Also 2 Samuel 1:14.

They that walk after the flesh despise.

2 Peter 2:10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

Also Jude 8.

Good Exemplified.

David,

2 Samuel 8:15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed Judgment and justice unto all his people.

Asa,

1 Kings 15:11 And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his Father.

Jehoshaphat,

1 Kings 22:43 And he walked in all the ways of Asa his Father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

Amaziah, ect.

2 Kings 15:3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his Father Amaziah had done;

Uzziah, ect.

2 Kings 15:34 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his Father Uzziah had done.

Hezekiah,

2 Kings 18:3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his Father did.

Josiah,

2 Kings 22:2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his Father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

Courts of Justice

Have Authority from God.

Romans 13:1-5 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. 2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. 3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: 4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. ...

SUPERIOR COURT

Held first by Moses alone in the wilderness.

Exodus 18:13-20 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to Judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' Father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his Father in law, Because the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I Judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. ...

Consisted subsequently of priests and Levites.

Deuteronomy 17:9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the Judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of Judgment:

Malachi 2:7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek The Law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

Presided over by the governor or the High Priest.

Deuteronomy 17:12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the Judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

Judges 4:4-5 And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. 5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for Judgment.

Held at the seat of government.

Deuteronomy 17:8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in Judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

Decided on all appeals and difficult cases.

Exodus 18:26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

Deuteronomy 1:17 Ye shall not respect persons in Judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the Judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

Deuteronomy 17:8-9 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in Judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose; 9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the Judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of Judgment:

Decisions of, conclusive.

Deuteronomy 17:10-11 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee: 11 According to the sentence of The Law which they shall Teach thee, and according to the Judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

INFERIOR,

In all cities.

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall Judge the people with just Judgment.

2 Chronicles 19:5-7 And he set Judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, 6 And said to the Judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye Judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the Judgment. 7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

Held at the gates.

Genesis 34:20 And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall Judge the people with just Judgment.

Deuteronomy 21:19 Then shall his Father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

Job 5:4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

Judges of, appointed by the governor.

Exodus 18:21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

Exodus 18:25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

All minor cases decided by.

Exodus 18:26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

2 Samuel 15:4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made Judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

All transfers of property made before.

Genesis 23:17-20 And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the Cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure 18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. 19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the Cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan. 20 And the field, and the Cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

Ruth 4:1-2 Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. 2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

Re-established by Jehoshaphat.

2 Chronicles 19:5-10 And he set Judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, 6 And said to the Judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye Judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the Judgment. 7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. 8 Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the Fathers of Israel, for the Judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem. ...

Re-established by Ezra.

Ezra 7:25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, set magistrates and Judges, which may Judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and Teach ye them that know them not.

SANHEDRIM OR COURT OF THE SEVENTY

Probably derived from the seventy elders appointed by Moses.

Exodus 24:9 Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

Numbers 11:16-17 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto The Tabernacle of the Congregation, that they may stand there with thee. 17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

Numbers 11:24-30 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about The Tabernacle. 25 And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. 26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto The Tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. 27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. ...

Mentioned in the latter part of sacred history.

Luke 22:66 And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

John 11:47 Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many Miracles.

Acts 5:27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the High Priest asked them,

Consisted of chief priest, ect.

Matthew 26:57 And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the High Priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

Matthew 26:59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false Witness against Jesus, to put him to Death;

Presided over by High Priest.

Matthew 26:62-66 And the High Priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these Witness against thee? 63 But Jesus held his peace. And the High Priest answered and said unto him, I Adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see The Son Of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. 65 Then the High Priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. ...

Sat in High Priest's palace.

Matthew 26:57-58 And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the High Priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. 58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the High Priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

OF THE ROMANS IN JUDEA

Presided over by the governor or deputy.

Matthew 27:2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

Matthew 27:11 And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

Place of, called the hall of Judgment.

John 18:28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of Judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the Judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the Passover.

John 19:9 And went again into the Judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence Art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

Never interfered in any dispute about minor matters or about religion.

Acts 18:14-15 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: 15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no Judge of such matters.

Could alone award Death.

John 18:31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and Judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to Death:

Never examined their own citizens by torture.

Acts 22:25-29 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the Centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? 26 When the Centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman. 27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, Art thou a Roman? He said, Yea. 28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this [freedom]. And Paul said, But I was free born. ...

Appeals from, made to the emperor.

Acts 25:11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of Death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Caesar.

Acts 26:32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Caesar.

Acts 28:19 But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained to appeal unto Caesar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

Generally held in the morning.

Jeremiah 21:12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD; Execute Judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

Matthew 27:1 When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to Death:

Luke 22:66 And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

Acts 5:21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the High Priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

Sometimes held in synagogues.

Matthew 10:17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues;

Acts 22:19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

Acts 26:11 And I Punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

James 2:2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

(Greek,)

PROVIDED WITH

Judges.

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall Judge the people with just Judgment.

Officers.

Deuteronomy 16:18 Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall Judge the people with just Judgment.

Matthew 5:25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou Art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the Judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

Tormentors or executioners.

Matthew 18:34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

Judges OF,

Called elders.

Deuteronomy 25:7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

1 Samuel 16:4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably?

Called magistrates.

Luke 12:58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou Art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the Judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

Rode often on white asses.

Judges 5:10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in Judgment, and walk by the way.

To Judge righteously.

Leviticus 19:15 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in Judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou Judge thy neighbour.

Deuteronomy 1:6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

To Judge without respect of persons.

Exodus 23:3 Neither shalt thou Countenance a poor man in his cause.

Exodus 23:6 Thou shalt not wrest the Judgment of thy poor in his cause.

To investigate every case.

Deuteronomy 19:18 And the Judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the Witness be a false Witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

Not to take bribes.

Exodus 23:8 And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the Righteous.

Deuteronomy 16:19 Thou shalt not wrest Judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the Righteous.

To Judge as for God.

2 Chronicles 19:6-7 And said to the Judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye Judge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you in the Judgment. 7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

2 Chronicles 19:9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

To decide according to The Law.

Ezekiel 44:24 And in controversy they shall stand in Judgment; and they shall Judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my Sabbaths.

To promote peace.

Zechariah 8:16 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the Judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

Sat on the Judgment-seat while hearing causes.

Exodus 18:13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to Judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

Judges 5:10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in Judgment, and walk by the way.

Isaiah 28:6 And for a spirit of Judgment to him that sitteth in Judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

Matthew 27:19 When he was set down on the Judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

Examined the parties.

Acts 24:8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

Conferred together before giving Judgment.

Acts 5:34-40 Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of The Law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the Apostles forth a little space; 35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men. 36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. ...

Acts 25:12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Caesar? unto Caesar shalt thou go.

Acts 26:30-31 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of Death or of bonds.

Pronounced the Judgment of the court.

Matthew 26:65-66 Then the High Priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. 66 What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of Death.

Both the accusers and accused required to appear before.

Deuteronomy 25:1 If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto Judgment, that the Judges may Judge them; then they shall justify the Righteous, and condemn the wicked.

Acts 25:16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

CAUSES IN, WERE OPENED BY

The complainant.

1 Kings 3:17-21 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. 18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. 19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. 20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her Dead child in my bosom. ...

Acts 16:19-21 And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers, 20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, 21 And Teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

An advocate.

Acts 24:1 And after five days Ananias the High Priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.

THE ACCUSED

Stood before the Judge.

Numbers 35:12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the Congregation in Judgment.

Matthew 27:11 And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

Permitted to plead their own cause.

1 Kings 3:22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the Dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the Dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

Acts 24:10 Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a Judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

Acts 26:1 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou Art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

Might have advocates.

Proverbs 31:8-9 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction. 9 Open thy mouth, Judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

Exhorted to Confess.

Joshua 7:19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make Confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me.

Examined on Oath.

Leviticus 5:1 And if a soul Sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a Witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity.

Matthew 26:63 But Jesus held his peace. And the High Priest answered and said unto him, I Adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

Sometimes examined by torture.

Acts 22:24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the [castle], and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

Acts 22:29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

Sometimes treated with insult.

Matthew 26:67 Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,

John 18:22-23 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the High Priest so? 23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear Witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

The evidence of two or more witnesses required in.

Deuteronomy 17:6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of Death be put to Death; but at the mouth of one Witness he shall not be put to Death.

Deuteronomy 19:15 One Witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any Sin, in any Sin that he Sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

John 8:17 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

2 Corinthians 13:1 This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

Witnesses sometimes laid their hands on the criminal's head before punishment.

Leviticus 24:14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the Congregation stone him.

False witnesses in to receive the punishment of the accused.

Deuteronomy 19:19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

Corruption and bribery often practised in.

Isaiah 10:1 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

Amos 5:12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty Sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

Amos 8:6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

THE Judgment OF,

Not given till accused was heard.

John 7:51 Doth our law Judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

Recorded in writing.

Isaiah 10:1 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

Immediately executed.

Deuteronomy 25:2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the Judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

Joshua 7:25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

Mark 15:15-20 And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. 16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Praetorium; and they call together the whole band. 17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head, 18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews! ...

Witnesses first to execute.

Deuteronomy 17:7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to Death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

Acts 7:58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

Allusions to.

Job 5:4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

Psalms 127:5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

Matthew 5:22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the Judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of Hell fire.

Illustrative of the last Judgment.

Matthew 19:28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when The Son Of Man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve Tribes of Israel.

Romans 14:10 But why dost thou Judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the Judgment seat of Christ.

1 Corinthians 6:2 Do ye not know that the Saints shall Judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to Judge the smallest matters?

Cities of Refuge

Design of.

Exodus 21:13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

Numbers 35:11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares.

Joshua 20:3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

Names ect. of.

Deuteronomy 4:41-43 Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; 42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: 43 Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.

Joshua 20:7-8 And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjatharba, which is Hebron, in the mountain of Judah. 8 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

REQUIRED TO BE

Easy of access.

Deuteronomy 19:3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

Isaiah 62:10 Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

Open to all manslayers.

Joshua 20:4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

strangers might take advantage of.

Numbers 35:15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

THOSE ADMITTED TO,

Were put on their trial.

Numbers 35:12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the Congregation in Judgment.

Numbers 35:24 Then the Congregation shall Judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

Not protected outside of.

Numbers 35:26-27 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; 27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:

Obliged to remain in, until the High Priest's Death.

Numbers 35:25 And the Congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the Congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the Death of the High Priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

Numbers 35:28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the Death of the High Priest: but after the Death of the High Priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

Afforded no asylum to murderers.

Exodus 21:14 But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

Numbers 35:16-21 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to Death. 17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to Death. 18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to Death. 19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him. ...

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of Christ.

Psalm 91:2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Isaiah 25:4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

Of the hope of the Gospel.

Hebrews 6:18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

(The way to,) of Christ.

Isaiah 35:8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Agriculture or Husbandry

The cultivation of the earth.

Genesis 3:23. Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

The occupation of man before the fall.

Genesis 2:15. And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

Rendered laborious by the curse on the earth.

Genesis 3:17-19. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life; Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field; In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou Art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Man doomed to labor in, after the fall.

Genesis 3:23. Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

Contributes to the support of all.

Ecclesiastes 5:9. Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

The providence of God to be acknowledged in the produce of.

Jeremiah 5:24. Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that giveth Rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

Hosea 2:8. For she did not know that I gave her Corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal.

REQUIRES

Wisdom.

Isaiah 28:26. For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth Teach him.

Diligence.

Proverbs 27:23-27. Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds. For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation? The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered. The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field. ...

Ecclesiastes 11:6. In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

Toil.

2 Timothy 2:6. The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

Patience in waiting.

James 5:7. Be Patient therefore, Brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long Patience for it, until he receive the early and latter Rain.

Diligence in, abundantly recompensed.

Proverbs 12:11. He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

Proverbs 13:23. Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of Judgment.

Proverbs 28:19. He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Hebrews 6:7. For the earth which drinketh in the Rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED

Tillers of the ground.

Genesis 4:2. And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Husbandmen.

2 Chronicles 26:10. Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

Laborers.

Matthew 9:37. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;

Matthew 20:1. For the Kingdom of Heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

Peace favorable to.

Isaiah 2:4. And he shall Judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Jeremiah 31:24. And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

War destructive to.

Jeremiah 50:16. Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

Jeremiah 51:23. I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces Captains and rulers.

Patriarchs engaged in.

Genesis 4:2. And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Genesis 9:20. And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

The labor of, supposed to be lessened by Noah.

Genesis 5:29. And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

Genesis 9:20. And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

The Jews loved and followed.

Judges 6:11. And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abiezrite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide it from the Midianites.

1 Kings 19:19. So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

2 Chronicles 26:10. Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

Soil of Canaan suited to.

Genesis 13:10. And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

Deuteronomy 8:7-9. For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey; A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

Climate of Canaan favorable to.

Deuteronomy 11:10-11. For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the Rain of heaven:

WAS PROMOTED AMONGST THE JEWS, BY

Allotments to each family.

Numbers 36:7-9. So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his Fathers. And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her Father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his Fathers. Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

The rights of redemption.

Leviticus 25:23-28. The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me. And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land. If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it; ...

Separation from other nations.

Exodus 33:16. For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

The prohibition against usury.

Exodus 22:25. If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

The promises of God's blessings on.

Leviticus 26:4. Then I will give you Rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

Deuteronomy 7:13. And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy Corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy Fathers to give thee.

Deuteronomy 11:14-15. That I will give you the Rain of your land in his due season, the first Rain and the latter Rain, that thou mayest gather in thy Corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. 15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

ENACTMENTS TO PROTECT;

Not to Covet the fields of another.

Deuteronomy 5:21. Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou Covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

Not to move landmarks.

Deuteronomy 19:14. Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

Proverbs 22:28. Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy Fathers have set.

Not to cut down crops of another.

Deuteronomy 23:25. When thou comest into the standing Corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing Corn.

Against the trespass of cattle.

Exodus 22:5. If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

Against injuring the produce of.

Exodus 22:6. If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of Corn, or the standing Corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

Often performed by hirelings.

1 Chronicles 27:26. And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub:

2 Chronicles 26:10. Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

Matthew 20:8. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

Luke 17:7. But which of you, having a Servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him By and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

Not to be engaged in during the Sabbatical year.

Exodus 23:10-11. And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof: But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

Produce of, given as rent for land.

Matthew 21:33-34. Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

Produce of, often blasted because of sin.

Isaiah 5:10. Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah.

Isaiah 7:23. And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall even be for briers and thorns.

Jeremiah 12:13. They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce Anger of the LORD.

Joel 1:10-11. The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the Corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth. Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

Grief occasioned by the failure of the fruits of.

Joel 1:11. Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

Amos 5:16-17. Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

Produce of, exported.

1 Kings 5:11. And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

Ezekiel 27:17. Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and Balm.

OPERATIONS IN;

Hedging.

Isaiah 5:2. And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

Isaiah 5:5. And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

Plowing.

Job 1:14. And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

Digging.

Isaiah 5:6. And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briars and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they Rain no Rain upon it.

Luke 13:8. And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

Luke 16:3. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

Manuring.

Isaiah 25:10. For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.

Luke 14:34-35. Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Harrowing.

Job 39:10. Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

Isaiah 28:24. Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

Gathering out the stones.

Isaiah 5:2. And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

Sowing.

Ecclesiastes 11:4. He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Isaiah 32:20. Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

Matthew 13:3. And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

Planting.

Proverbs 31:16. She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

Isaiah 44:14. He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the Rain doth nourish it.

Jeremiah 31:5. Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.

Watering.

Deuteronomy 11:10. For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

1 Corinthians 3:6-8. I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

Weeding.

Matthew 13:28. He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

Grafting.

Romans 11:17-19. And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.

Romans 11:24. For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree?

Pruning.

Leviticus 25:3. Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

Isaiah 5:6. And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they Rain no Rain upon it.

John 15:2. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Mowing.

Psalm 129:7. Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

Amos 7:1. Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

Reaping.

Isaiah 17:5. And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the Corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rephaim.

Binding.

Genesis 37:7. For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

Matthew 13:30. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

Gleaning.

Leviticus 19:9. And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

Ruth 2:3. And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to Light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

Stacking.

Exodus 22:6. If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of Corn, or the standing Corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

Threshing.

Deuteronomy 25:4. Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the Corn.

Judges 6:11. And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abiezrite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide it from the Midianites.

Winnowing.

Ruth 3:2. And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

Matthew 3:12. Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

Storing in barns.

Matthew 6:26. Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

Matthew 13:30. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

BEASTS USED IN;

The ox.

Deuteronomy 25:4. Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the Corn.

The ass.

Deuteronomy 22:10. Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an Ass together.

The horse.

Isaiah 28:28. Bread Corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

IMPLEMENTS OF;

The plow.

1 Samuel 13:20. But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his Coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

The harrow.

2 Samuel 12:31. And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

The mattock.

1 Samuel 13:20. But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his Coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

Isaiah 7:25. And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

The sickle.

Deuteronomy 16:9. Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the Corn.

Deuteronomy 23:25. When thou comest into the standing Corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing Corn.

The pruning-hook.

Isaiah 18:5. For Afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

Joel 3:10. Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.

The fork.

1 Samuel 13:21. Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

The axe.

1 Samuel 13:20. But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his Coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

The teethed threshing instrument.

Isaiah 41:15. Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

The flail,

Isaiah 28:27. For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the Cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the Cummin with a rod.

The cart.

1 Samuel 6:7. Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

Isaiah 28:27-28. For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the Cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the Cummin with a rod. Bread Corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

The shovel.

Isaiah 30:24. The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

The sieve.

Amos 9:9. For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as Corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

The fan.

Isaiah 30:24. The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

Matthew 3:12. Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

Culture of the Church.

1 Corinthians 3:9. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.

Culture of the heart.

Jeremiah 4:3. For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.

Hosea 10:12. Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and Rain righteousness upon you.

Arts of the Israelites

Apothecary or perfumer.

Exodus 30:25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the Art of the Apothecary: it shall be an holy Anointing oil.

Exodus 30:35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the Art of the Apothecary, tempered together, pure and holy:

Armorer.

1 Samuel 8:12 And he will appoint him Captains over thousands, and Captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

Baker.

Genesis 40:1 And it came to pass after these things, that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

1 Samuel 8:13 And he will take your daughters to be Confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

Brick-maker.

Genesis 11:3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

Exodus 5:7-8 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

Exodus 5:18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

Brazier.

Genesis 4:22 And Zillah, she also bare TubalCain, an instructor of every Artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of TubalCain was Naamah.

2 Timothy 4:14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:

Blacksmith.

Genesis 4:22 And Zillah, she also bare TubalCain, an instructor of every Artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of TubalCain was Naamah.

1 Samuel 13:19 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears:

Carver.

Exodus 31:5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

1 Kings 6:18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

Carpenter.

2 Samuel 5:11 And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

Mark 6:3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

Calker.

Ezekiel 27:9 The ancients of Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

Ezekiel 27:27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

Confectioner.

1 Samuel 8:13 And he will take your daughters to be Confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

Dyer.

Exodus 25:5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

Embroiderer.

Exodus 35:35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

Exodus 38:23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

Embalmer.

Genesis 50:2-3 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his Father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. 3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

Genesis 50:26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

Engraver.

Exodus 28:11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

Isaiah 49:16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

2 Corinthians 3:7 But if the ministration of Death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his Countenance; which glory was to be done away:

Founder.

Judges 17:4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

Jeremiah 10:9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

Fuller.

2 Kings 18:17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came

to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's field.

Mark 9:3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

Gardener.

Jeremiah 29:5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

John 20:15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

Goldsmith.

Isaiah 40:19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

Husbandman.

Genesis 4:2 And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

Genesis 9:20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

Mariner, ect.

Ezekiel 27:8-9 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots. 9 The ancients of Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

Mason.

2 Samuel 5:11 And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David an house.

2 Chronicles 24:12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

Musician.

1 Samuel 18:6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the Women came out of all cities of Israel, Singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

1 Chronicles 15:16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their Brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, psalteries and Harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

Potter.

Isaiah 64:8 But now, O LORD, thou Art our Father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.

Jeremiah 18:3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

Lamentations 4:2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

Zechariah 11:13 And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

Refiner of metals.

1 Chronicles 28:18 And for the Altar of Incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the Cherubims, that spread out their wings, and covered the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD.

Malachi 3:2-3 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: 3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Ropemaker.

Judges 16:11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

Silversmith.

Acts 19:24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

Stone cutter.

Exodus 20:25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

1 Chronicles 22:15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in Abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

Ship-builder.

1 Kings 9:26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Eziongeber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

Smelter of metals.

Job 28:2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

Spinner.

Exodus 35:25 And all the Women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

Proverbs 31:19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

Tailor.

Exodus 28:3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to Consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

Tanner.

Acts 9:43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

Acts 10:6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

Tent-maker.

Genesis 4:20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the Father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

Acts 18:3 And because he was of the same craft, he Abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

Weaver.

Exodus 35:35 Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

John 19:23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

Wine-maker.

Nehemiah 13:15 In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses on the Sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the Sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

Isaiah 63:3 I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine Anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

Writer.

Judges 5:14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down Governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

Creditors

Defined.

Philemon 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

MIGHT DEMAND

Pledges.

Deuteronomy 24:10-11 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

Security of others.

Proverbs 6:1 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

Proverbs 22:26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

Mortgages on property.

Nehemiah 5:3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy Corn, because of the Dearth.

Bills or promissory notes.

Luke 16:6-7 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

To return before sunset, garments taken in pledge.

Exodus 22:26-27 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down: 27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

PROHIBITED FROM

Taking millstones in pledge.

Deuteronomy 24:6 No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

Violently selecting pledges.

Deuteronomy 24:10 When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

Exacting usury from Brethren.

Exodus 22:25 If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

Leviticus 25:36-37 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

Exacting debts from Brethren during sabbatical year.

Deuteronomy 15:2-3 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORDS' release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

Might take interest from strangers.

Deuteronomy 23:20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

Sometimes entirely remitted debts.

Nehemiah 5:10-12 I likewise, and my Brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and Corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury. 11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the Corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them. 12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an Oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

Matthew 18:27 Then the lord of that Servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

Luke 7:42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

Often cruel in exacting debts.

Nehemiah 5:7-9 Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them. 8 And I said unto them, We after our Ability have redeemed our Brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your Brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer. 9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

Job 24:3-9 They drive away the Ass of the Fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge. 4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising Betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children. 6 They reap every one his Corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked. ...

Matthew 18:28-30 But the same Servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. 29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and Besought him, saying, Have Patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

OFTEN EXACTED DEBTS

By selling the debtor or taking him for a Servant.

Matthew 18:25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

Exodus 21:2 If thou buy an Hebrew Servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

By selling the debtor's property.

Matthew 18:25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

By selling the debtor's family.

2 Kings 4:1 Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the Prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy Servant my husband is Dead; and thou knowest that thy Servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

Job 24:9 They pluck the Fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

Matthew 18:25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

By imprisonment.

Matthew 5:25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou Art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the Judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

Matthew 18:34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

From the sureties.

Proverbs 11:15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

Proverbs 22:26-27 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts. 27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

Were often defrauded.

1 Samuel 22:2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

Luke 16:5-7 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? 6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

God's claim upon men.

Matthew 5:25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou Art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the Judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

Matthew 18:23 Therefore is the Kingdom of Heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

Matthew 18:35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

The demands of The Law.

Galatians 5:3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

National Sins

Pervade all ranks.

Isaiah 1:5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

Jeremiah 5:1-5 Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth Judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it. 2 And though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely. 3 O LORD, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. 4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the Judgment of their God. ...

Jeremiah 6:13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

Often caused and encouraged by rulers.

1 Kings 12:26-33 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David: 27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah. 28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan. ...

1 Kings 14:16 And he shall give Israel up because of the Sins of Jeroboam, who did Sin, and who made Israel to Sin.

2 Chronicles 21:11-13 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit Fornication, and compelled Judah thereto. 12 And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy Father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy Father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, 13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the Whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy Brethren of thy Father's house, which were better than thyself:

Proverbs 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Often caused by prosperity.

Deuteronomy 32:15 But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou Art waxen fat, thou Art grown thick, thou Art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his Salvation.

Nehemiah 9:28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

Jeremiah 48:11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

Ezekiel 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and Abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Ezekiel 28:5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

DEFILE

The land.

Leviticus 18:25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

Numbers 35:33-34 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. 34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

The people.

Leviticus 18:24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

Ezekiel 14:11 That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

National worship.

Isaiah 1:10-15 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto The Law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. 11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the Burnt Offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts;

and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. 12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? 13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an Abomination unto me; the new moons and Sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot Away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. ...

Amos 5:21-22 I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies. 22 Though ye offer me Burnt Offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the Peace Offerings of your fat beasts.

Aggravated by privileges.

Isaiah 5:4-7 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? 5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down: 6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they Rain no Rain upon it. 7 For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for Judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

Ezekiel 20:11-13 And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them. 12 Moreover also I gave them my Sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them. 13 But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my Sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

Amos 2:4 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised The Law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their Fathers have walked:

Amos 3:1-2 Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, 2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

Lead the heathen to blaspheme.

Ezekiel 36:20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

Ezekiel 36:23 And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

Are a reproach to a people.

Proverbs 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but Sin is a reproach to any people.

SHOULD BE

Repented of.

Jeremiah 18:8 If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

Jonah 3:5 So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

Mourned over.

Joel 2:12 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

Confessed.

Leviticus 26:40 If they shall Confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their Fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

Deuteronomy 30:2 And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

Judges 10:10 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have Sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim.

1 Kings 8:47-48 Yet if they shall Bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have Sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness; 48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their Fathers, the city which thou hast Chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

Turned from.

Isaiah 1:16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

Hosea 14:1-2 O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.
2 Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips.

Saints especially mourn over.

Psalm 119:136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

Ezekiel 9:4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Mourn over.

Ezekiel 10:6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the Cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

Jeremiah 13:17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORDS' flock is carried away captive.

Ezekiel 6:11 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

Joel 2:17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

Testify against.

Isaiah 30:8 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

Isaiah 58:1 Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their Sins.

Ezekiel 2:3-5 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their Fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day. 4 For they are impudent children and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD. 5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

Ezekiel 22:2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou Judge, wilt thou Judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.

Jonah 1:2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.

Try to turn the people from.

Jeremiah 23:22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

Pray for forgiveness of.

Exodus 32:31-32 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have Sinned a great Sin, and have made them gods of gold. 32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their Sin--; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.

National prayer rejected on account of.

Isaiah 1:15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

Isaiah 59:2 But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your Sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

National worship rejected on account of.

Isaiah 1:10-14 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto The Law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. 11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the Burnt Offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. 12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? 13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an Abomination unto me; the new moons and Sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot Away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. ...

Jeremiah 6:19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

Jeremiah 7:9-14 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not; 10 And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations? 11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the LORD. 12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. ...

Cause the withdrawal of privileges.

Lamentations 2:9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her Princes are among the Gentiles: The Law is no more; her Prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

Amos 8:11 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

Matthew 23:37-39 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the Prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! 38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

Bring down national judgments.

Matthew 23:35 That upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of Righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

Matthew 27:25 Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children.

Denunciations against.

Isaiah 1:24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:

Isaiah 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add Sin to Sin:

Jeremiah 5:9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

Jeremiah 6:27-30 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way. 28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters. 29 The bellows are burned, the lead is

consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. 30 Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

Punishment for.

Isaiah 3:8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

Jeremiah 12:17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

Jeremiah 25:12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

Ezekiel 28:7-10 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the Deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas. 9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee. 10 Thou shalt die the Deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

Punishment for, averted on repentance.

Judges 10:15-16 And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have Sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day. 16 And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

2 Chronicles 12:6-7 Whereupon the Princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The LORD is Righteous. 7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

Exemplified.

Sodom and Gomorrah,

Genesis 18:20 And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their Sin is very grievous;

2 Peter 2:6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an Ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

Children of Israel,

Exodus 16:8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the LORD.

Exodus 32:31 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have Sinned a great Sin, and have made them gods of gold.

Nations of Canaan,

Deuteronomy 9:4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

Kingdom of Israel,

2 Kings 17:8-12 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made. 9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. 10 And they set them up Images and Groves in every high hill, and under every green tree: 11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to Anger: ...

Hosea 4:1-2 Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land. 2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

Kingdom of Judah,

2 Kings 17:19 Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

Isaiah 1:2-7 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. 3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the Ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. 4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto Anger, they are gone away backward. 5 Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. ...

Moab,

Jeremiah 48:29-30 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. 30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

Babylon,

Jeremiah 51:6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORDS' Vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

Jeremiah 51:13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

Jeremiah 51:52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do Judgment upon her graven Images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

Tyre,

Ezekiel 28:2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou Art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

Nineveh,

Nahum 3:1 Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God

Forbidden.

Exodus 23:32. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

Exodus 34:12. Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

Deuteronomy 7:2. And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

Deuteronomy 13:6. If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy Fathers;

Deuteronomy 13:8. Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

Ezra 9:12. Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

Proverbs 1:10. My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Proverbs 1:15. My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

2 Corinthians 6:14-17. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what Fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath Light with darkness? And what Concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with Idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

Ephesians 5:11. And have no Fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

Lead to idolatry.

Exodus 34:15-16. Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

Have led to murder and human sacrifice.

Psalms 106:37-38. Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils, And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the Idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

Provoke the anger of God.

Deuteronomy 7:4. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the Anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

Deuteronomy 31:16-17. And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy Fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them. Then my Anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us?

2 Chronicles 19:2. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

Ezra 9:13-14. And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast Punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this; Should we again break thy commandments, and join in Affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

Provoke God to leave mean to reap the fruits of them.

Joshua 23:12-13. Else if ye do in any wise go back, and Cleave Unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

Are ensnaring.

Exodus 23:33. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee Sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

Numbers 25:18. For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

Deuteronomy 12:30. Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

Deuteronomy 13:6. If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy Fathers;

Psalms 106:36. And they served their Idols: which were a snare unto them.

Are enslaving.

2 Peter 2:18-19. For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

Are defiling.

Ezra 9:1-2. Now when these things were done, the Princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the Princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

Are degrading.

Isaiah 1:23. Thy Princes are rebellious, and companions of Thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they Judge not the Fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

Are ruinous to spiritual interest.

Proverbs 29:24. Whoso is partner with a Thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

Hebrews 12:14-15. Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

2 Peter 3:17. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led Away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

Are ruinous to moral character.

1 Corinthians 15:33. Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

Are a proof of folly.

Proverbs 12:11. He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents.

Proverbs 28:7. Whoso keepeth The Law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his Father.

Evil consequences of.

Proverbs 28:19. He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Jeremiah 51:7. Babylon hath been a Golden Cup in the LORDS' hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

The wicked are prone to.

Psalms 50:18. When thou sawest a Thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

Jeremiah 2:25. Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

The wicked tempt saints to.

Nehemiah 6:2-4. That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken.

Ezra 10. Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great Congregation of men and Women and children: for the people wept very sore. And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing. Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to The Law. Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage, and do it. ...

Involve saints in their guiltiness.

2 John 9-11. Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

Revelation 18:4. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her Sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Involve saints in their punishment.

Numbers 16:26. And he spake unto the Congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their Sins.

Jeremiah 51:6. Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORDS' Vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

Revelation 18:4. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her Sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Unbecoming in those called saints.

2 Chronicles 19:2. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

2 Corinthians 6:14-16. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what Fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath Light with darkness? And what Concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with Idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

Philippians 2:15. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

Exhortations to shun all inducements to.

Proverbs 1:10-15. My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause: Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit: We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil: ...

Proverbs 4:14-15. Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

2 Peter 3:17. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led Away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

Exhortations to hate and avoid.

Proverbs 14:7. Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Romans 16:17. Now I Beseech you, Brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

1 Corinthians 5:9-11. I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with Fornicators: Yet not altogether with the Fornicators of this world, or with the Covetous, or Extortioners, or with Idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a Fornicator, or Covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a Drunkard, or an Extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

Ephesians 5:6-7. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the Wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

1 Timothy 6:5. Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.

2 Timothy 3:5. Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

A call to come out from.

Numbers 16:26. And he spake unto the Congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their Sins.

Ezra 10:11. Now therefore make Confession unto the LORD God of your Fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

Jeremiah 51:6. Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the LORDS' Vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

Jeremiah 51:45. My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce Anger of the LORD.

2 Corinthians 6:17. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

2 Thessalonians 3:6. Now we command you, Brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh Disorderly, and not after the Tradition which he received of us.

Revelation 18:4. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her Sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Means of preservation from.

Proverbs 2:10-20. When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things; Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness; ...

Proverbs 19:27. Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

Blessedness of avoiding.

Psalms 1:1. Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Blessedness of forsaking.

Ezra 9:12. Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

Proverbs 9:6. Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

2 Corinthians 6:17-18. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world.

Psalms 57:4. My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

Psalms 120:5-6. Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar! My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

2 Peter 2:7-8. And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy Conversation of the wicked: (For that Righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his Righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

Saints grieve to witness in their brethren.

Genesis 26:35. Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

Ezra 9:3. And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down Astonied.

Ezra 10:6. Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

Saints hate and avoid.

Psalms 26:4. I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

Psalms 31:6. I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

Psalms 101:7. He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

Revelation 2:2. I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy Patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are Apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

Saints deprecate.

Genesis 49:6. O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their Anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall.

Psalms 6:8. Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

Psalms 15:4. In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

Psalm 101:4. A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

Psalm 119:115. Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

Psalm 139:19. Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

Saints are separate from.

Exodus 33:16. For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

Ezra 6:21. And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

Saints should be circumspect when undesignedly thrown into.

Matthew 10:16. Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Colossians 4:5. Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

1 Peter 2:12. Having your Conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

Pious parents prohibit, to their children.

Genesis 28:1. And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

Persons in Authority should denounce.

Ezra 10:9-11. Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great Rain. And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel. Now therefore make Confession unto the LORD God of your Fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

Nehemiah 13:23-27. In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab: And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people. And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves. Did not Solomon king of Israel Sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish Women cause to Sin. ...

Punishment of.

Numbers 33:56. Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

Deuteronomy 7:4. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the Anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

Joshua 23:13. Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

Judges 2:3. Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.

Judges 3:5-8. And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites: And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served Baalim and the Groves. Therefore the Anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Chushanrishathaim eight years.

Ezra 9:7. Since the days of our Fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

Ezra 9:14. Should we again break thy commandments, and join in Affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

Exemplified.

Solomon,

1 Kings 11:1-8. But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, Women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. And he had seven hundred wives, Princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his Father. ...

Rehoboam,

1 Kings 12:8-9. But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him: And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy Father did put upon us lighter?

Jehoshaphat,

2 Chronicles 18:3. And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramothgilead? And he answered him, I am as thou Art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

2 Chronicles 19:2. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

2 Chronicles 20:35-37. And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly: And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Eziongeber. Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

Jehoram,

2 Chronicles 21:6. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD.

Ahaziah,

2 Chronicles 22:3-5. He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the Death of his Father to his destruction. He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramothgilead: and the Syrians smote Joram.

Israelites,

Ezra 9:1-2. Now when these things were done, the Princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the Princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

Israel,

Ezekiel 44:7. In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

Judas Iscariot,

Matthew 26:14-16. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

Examples of avoiding.

Man of God,

1 Kings 13:7-10. And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward. And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place: For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel.

Nehemiah, ect.,

Nehemiah 6:2-4. That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

Nehemiah 10:29-31. They clave to their Brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an Oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the Servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes; And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons: And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the Sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

David,

Psalms 101:4-7. A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person. Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer. Mine eyes shall be upon the Faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me. He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

Psalms 119:115. Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

Jeremiah,

Jeremiah 15:17. I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

Joseph of Arimathea,

Luke 23:51. (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the Kingdom of God.

Church of Ephesus,

Revelation 2:6. But this thou hast, that thou hatest the Deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

Examples of forsaking.

Israelites,

Numbers 16:27. So they gat up from The Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

Ezra 6:21. And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

Ezra 10:3-4. Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to The Law. Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage, and do it.

Ezra 10:16-17. And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with certain chief of the Fathers, after the house of their Fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the First Day of the tenth month to examine the matter. And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the First Day of the first month.

Sons of the Priests,

Ezra 10:18-19. And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his Brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah. And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.

Examples of the judgments of God against.

Korah,

Numbers 16:32. And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that Appertained unto Korah, and all their goods.

Ahaziah,

2 Chronicles 22:7-8. And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing Judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the Princes of Judah, and the sons of the Brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

Judas Iscariot,

Acts 1:18. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his Bowels gushed out.

ARMIES OF ISRAEL, THE

First mention of.

Exodus 7:4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.

COLLECTED BY

Sound of trumpets.

Judges 3:27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

Judges 6:34 But the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer was gathered after him.

Special messengers.

Judges 6:35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

2 Samuel 20:14 And he went through all the Tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

Extraordinary means.

Judges 19:29 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

Judges 20:1 Then all the children of Israel went out, and the Congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beersheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD in Mizpeh.

1 Samuel 11:7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

Enrolled by the chief scribe.

2 Kings 25:19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

CALLED

The host.

Deuteronomy 23:9 When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

1 Samuel 28:19 Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

The armies of the living God.

1 Samuel 17:26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

Composed of infantry.

Numbers 11:21 And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

Judges 5:15 And the Princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

Horsemen and chariots introduced into, after David's reign.

1 Kings 1:5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

1 Kings 4:26 And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of Horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

DIVIDED INTO

Three divisions.

Judges 7:16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers.

1 Samuel 11:11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

Van and rear.

Joshua 6:9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

Companies of thousands, ect.

Numbers 31:14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the Captains over thousands, and Captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

2 Kings 1:9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

2 Kings 1:11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

1 Chronicles 13:1 And David consulted with the Captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

1 Chronicles 27:1 Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief Fathers and Captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

Commanded by the captain of the host.

2 Samuel 2:8 But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ishbosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim;

2 Samuel 17:25 And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa was a man's son, whose name was Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruah Joab's mother.

2 Samuel 20:23 Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

Often led by the king in person.

1 Samuel 8:20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may Judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

1 Samuel 15:4-5 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah. 5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.

2 Samuel 12:29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

1 Kings 22 And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel. 2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel. 3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria? 4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramothgilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I am as thou Art, my people as thy people, my Horses as thy Horses. ...

INFERIOR OFFICERS OF, APPOINTED BY

The shoterim or chief officers.

Deuteronomy 20:9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make Captains of the armies to lead the people.

The king.

2 Samuel 18:1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set Captains of thousands and Captains of hundreds over them.

2 Chronicles 25:5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them Captains over thousands, and Captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their Fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

The captain of the host.

2 Samuel 18:11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

2 Kings 4:13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been Careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

Persons liable to serve in.

Numbers 1:2-3 Take ye the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their Fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls; 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

PERSONS EXEMPTED FROM SERVING IN

Who had builded a house.

Deuteronomy 20:5 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

Who had planted a vineyard.

Deuteronomy 20:6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

Who were lately betrothed.

Deuteronomy 20:7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

Who were newly married.

Deuteronomy 24:5 When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

Refusing to join, stigmatized.

Judges 5:15-17 And the Princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart. 16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben there were great searchings of heart. 17 Gilead Abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and Abode in his breaches.

Refusing to join, often Punished.

Judges 21:5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the Tribes of Israel that came not up with the Congregation unto the LORD? For they had made a great Oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to Death.

Judges 21:8-11 And they said, What one is there of the Tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jabeshgilead to the assembly. 9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead there. 10 And the Congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead with the edge of the sword, with the Women and the children. 11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

1 Samuel 11:7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

The fearful allowed to leave.

Deuteronomy 20:8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his Brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.

Judges 7:3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

Sometimes consisted of the whole nation.

Judges 20:11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

1 Samuel 11:7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

Strict discipline observed in.

Joshua 7:16-21 So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken: 17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarahites: and he brought the family of the Zarahites man by man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make Confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. ...

1 Samuel 14:24-44 And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food. 25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground. 26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the Oath. 27 But Jonathan heard not when his Father charged the people with the Oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. ...

Educated in the Art of war.

Isaiah 2:4 And he shall Judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Micah 4:3 And he shall Judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Often supplied with arms from public armories.

2 Chronicles 11:12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

2 Chronicles 26:14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

BEFORE GOING TO WAR

Were numbered and reviewed.

2 Samuel 18:1-2 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set Captains of thousands and Captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

2 Samuel 18:4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

1 Kings 10:15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the Governors of the country.

1 Kings 10:27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore trees that are in the vale, for Abundance.

Required to keep from iniquity.

Deuteronomy 23:9 When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

Consulted the Lord.

Judges 1:1 Now after the Death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

Judges 20:27-28 And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the Ark of the Covenant of God was there in those days, 28 And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

Encouraged by their commanders.

2 Chronicles 20:20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his Prophets, so shall ye prosper.

Ark of God frequently brought with.

Joshua 6:6-7 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and let seven priests bear Seven Trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. 7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and Compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD.

1 Samuel 4:4-5 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth between the Cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the Covenant of God. 5 And when the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

2 Samuel 11:11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

2 Samuel 15:24 And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the Ark of the Covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

Attended by priest with trumpets.

Numbers 10:9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

Numbers 31:6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

2 Chronicles 13:13-14 But Jeroboam caused an Ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the Ambushment was behind them. 14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

Praises of God often sung before.

2 Chronicles 20:21-22 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever. 22 And when they began to Sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

Often disposed to battle with Judgment, ect.

2 Samuel 10:9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in Array against the Syrians:

Bravery and fidelity in, rewarded.

Joshua 15:16 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

1 Samuel 17:25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his Father's house free in Israel.

1 Samuel 18:17 And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the LORDS' battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

2 Samuel 18:11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

1 Chronicles 11:6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.

Men selected from, for difficult enterprises.

Exodus 17:9 And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

Numbers 31:5-6 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. 6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

Directed in their movements by God.

Joshua 8:1-2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land: 2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

With the aid of God all-powerful.

Leviticus 26:3 If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

Leviticus 26:7-8 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

Without God easily overcome.

Leviticus 26:17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

Numbers 14:42 Go not up, for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

Numbers 14:45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and Discomfited them, even unto Hormah.

MODE OF PROVISIONING:

Food brought by themselves.

Joshua 1:11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

Food sent by their families.

1 Samuel 17:17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy Brethren an ephah of this parched Corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy Brethren;

Contribution levied.

Judges 8:5 And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

1 Samuel 25:4-8 And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep. 5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name: 6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast. 7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. ...

By presents.

2 Samuel 17:27-29 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim, 28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched Corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse, 29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

Congratulated on returning victorious.

1 Samuel 18:6-7 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the Women came out of all cities of Israel, Singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick. 7 And the Women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

Purified on returning from war.

Numbers 31:19-24 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the Seventh Day. 20 And purify all your raiment, and all

that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood. 21 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of The Law which the LORD commanded Moses; 22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, ...

Disbanded after war.

1 Samuel 13:2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

1 Kings 22:36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

Part of, retained in times of peace by the kings.

1 Samuel 13:1-2 Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel, 2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

1 Chronicles 27:1-15 Now the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief Fathers and Captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand. 2 Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 3 Of the children of Perez was the chief of all the Captains of the host for the first month. 4 And over the course of the second month was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. ...

Age Of Accountability

A person was considered an adult in Israel at age 20.

Numbers 14:29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, **from twenty years old and upward**, which have murmured against me,

Numbers 32:11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, **from twenty years old and upward**, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

At the age of 20 a person could serve in the temple.

Ezra 3:8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, **from twenty years old and upward**, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

Leviticus 27:3 And thy estimation shall be of the male **from twenty years old even unto sixty years old**, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

A man was old enough to fight in war at age 20.

Numbers 26:2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, **from twenty years old and upward**, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

Age to be considered an adult in the census was 20.

Numbers 1:3 **From twenty years old and upward**, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

The age of Levites who served in the temple was 20.

1 Chronicles 23:24 ¶ These *were* the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; *even* the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, **from the age of twenty years and upward.**

Those who were 20 and older had to pay ½ shekel atonement offering.

Exodus 30:14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, **from twenty years old and above**, shall give an offering unto the LORD.

No one 20 years of age and older was allowed into the Promised Land except for Joshua and Caleb. This shows that God did not hold those under 20 accountable for the sins that kept the adults barred from the land that represented salvation. Generally, adolescents do not have a complete grasp of the consequences of sin. This also shows that baptism should not take place among children, who have not matured enough to fully realize the seriousness of repentance and a changed life.

Numbers 32:11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, **from twenty years old and upward**, shall see the land which I swear unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

Armies

Antiquity of.

Genesis 14:1-8 And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations; 2 That these made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar. 3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea. 4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled. ...

Ancient, often numerous.

Joshua 11:4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with Horses and chariots very many.

1 Samuel 13:5 And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Bethaven.

Of different nations often confederated.

Joshua 9:2 That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

Joshua 10:5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

Judges 3:13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees.

1 Kings 20:1 And Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and Horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

Troops often hired for.

1 Chronicles 19:7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

2 Chronicles 25:6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

WERE COMPOSED OF

Bowmen and slingers.

1 Chronicles 12:2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's Brethren of Benjamin.

Jeremiah 4:29 The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

Spearmen or heavy troops.

Psalms 68:30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

Acts 23:23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Caesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

Cavalry.

Exodus 14:9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the Horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon.

1 Kings 20:20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Benhadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

War-chariots.

Joshua 17:16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Bethshean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jezreel.

Judges 4:3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

Often consisted of the whole effective strength of nations.

Numbers 21:23 And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

1 Samuel 29:1 Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

Furnished with standards.

Song of Solomon 6:4 Thou Art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, Comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.

Isaiah 10:18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

Jeremiah 4:21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

Accompanied by beasts of burden and wagons for baggage.

Judges 7:12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

2 Kings 7:7 Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their Horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

Ezekiel 23:2 Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:

Generally in three divisions.

Genesis 14:15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

Job 1:17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

WERE LED BY

Kings in person.

2 Kings 18:13 Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

2 Kings 25:1 And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

Experienced Captains.

2 Kings 18:17 And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the fuller's field.

2 Kings 18:24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

CALLED THE

Wings of a nation.

Isaiah 8:8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

Jeremiah 48:40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

Power of Kings.

2 Chronicles 32:9 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid siege against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying,

Hosts.

Joshua 10:5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

Judges 8:10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

Bands.

2 Kings 24:2 And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the Prophets.

1 Chronicles 7:4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their Fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

Began their campaigns in the spring.

2 Samuel 11:1 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

Often went on foreign service.

Jeremiah 5:15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

Jeremiah 50:3 For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

MARCHED

Often in open line.

Habakkuk 1:6 For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not theirs.

Habakkuk 1:8 Their Horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

With order and precision.

Isaiah 5:27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

Joel 2:7-8 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks: 8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

With rapidity.

Jeremiah 48:40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

Habakkuk 1:8 Their Horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

With noise and tumult.

Isaiah 17:12-13 Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters! 13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

EMPLOYED IN

Fighting battles.

1 Samuel 17:2-3 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in Array against the Philistines. 3 And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

1 Chronicles 19:17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in Array against them. So when David had put the battle in Array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

Besieging cities.

Deuteronomy 20:12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

Isaiah 29:3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

Assaulting cities.

Joshua 7:3-4 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and they fled before the men of Ai.

Often surprised their enemies.

Joshua 8:2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

2 Chronicles 13:15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

Jeremiah 51:12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

Commenced battles with a shout.

1 Samuel 17:20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

2 Chronicles 13:15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

Jeremiah 51:14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

Toil and fatigue often endured by.

Ezekiel 29:18 Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:

Divided the spoil.

Exodus 15:9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

Zechariah 14:1 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

Sent out foraging parties.

2 Kings 5:2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on Naaman's wife.

Exercised savage cruelties on the vanquished.

Jeremiah 50:42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon Horses, every one put in Array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

Lamentations 5:11-13 They ravished the Women in Zion, and the maids in the cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured. 13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

Amos 1:13 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the Women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:

Frequently the instrument of God's Vengeance.

Isaiah 13:5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

In latter ages received pay.

Luke 3:14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

1 Corinthians 9:7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

ENCAMPED

In the open fields.

2 Samuel 11:11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

1 Chronicles 11:15 Now three of the thirty Captains went down to the rock to David, into the Cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

Before cities.

Joshua 10:5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

1 Samuel 11:1 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabeshgilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

Fear occasioned by.

Numbers 22:3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

Jeremiah 6:25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

Devastation occasioned by.

Isaiah 37:18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

Jeremiah 5:17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

OFTEN DESTROYED BY

Their enemies.

Exodus 17:13 And Joshua Discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

Joshua 10:10 And the LORD Discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Bethhoron, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

Joshua 10:20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

Themselves through divine intervention.

Judges 7:22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bethshittah in Zererah, and to the border of Abelmeholah, unto Tabbath.

1 Samuel 14:15-16 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was a very great trembling. 16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

2 Chronicles 20:23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

Supernatural means.

Joshua 10:11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Bethhoron, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

2 Kings 19:35 And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all Dead corpses.

Brought their Idols with them.

1 Chronicles 14:12 And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

COMPARED TO

Whirlwinds.

Jeremiah 25:32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

Waters of a river.

Isaiah 8:7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

Caterpillars.

Jeremiah 51:14 The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

Jeremiah 51:27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the Horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

Grasshoppers.

Judges 6:3-5 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them; 4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

Judges 7:12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

Locusts.

Isaiah 33:4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

Revelation 9:3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Revelation 9:7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto Horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

Flies.

Isaiah 7:18-19 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. 19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

Clouds.

Ezekiel 38:9-16 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought: 11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates, 12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land. ...

Overflowing torrents.

Isaiah 28:2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

Daniel 11:10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

Daniel 11:26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Multitudes of Angels.

1 Kings 22:19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

Psalms 148:2 Praise ye him, all his Angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.

Daniel 4:35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou?

Matthew 26:53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of Angels?

The Church.

Daniel 8:10-13 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them. 11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. 12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered. 13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

Song of Solomon 6:4 Thou Art beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, Comely as Jerusalem, terrible as an army with banners.

Song of Solomon 6:10 Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

Numerous and heavy Afflictions.

Job 19:12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

Arms, Military

Made of iron, steel, or brass.

Job 20:24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

1 Samuel 17:5-6 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. 6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders.

OFFENSIVE:

Sword.

Judges 20:15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred Chosen men.

Ezekiel 32:27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to Hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

Two-edged sword.

Psalms 149:6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a Twoedged Sword in their hand;

Proverbs 5:4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a Twoedged Sword.

Dagger.

Judges 3:16 But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

Judges 3:21-22 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: 22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.

Dart or javelin.

1 Samuel 18:10-11 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and there was a javelin in Saul's hand. 11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he

said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice.

2 Samuel 18:14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

Spear or lance.

1 Samuel 26:7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his Bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

Jeremiah 50:42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon Horses, every one put in Array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

Battle-axe.

Ezekiel 26:9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

Jeremiah 51:20 Thou Art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

Bow and arrows.

Genesis 48:22 Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy Brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

1 Kings 22:34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

Sling.

1 Samuel 17:50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

2 Kings 3:25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kirharaseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

Handstaff.

Matthew 26:47 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

Called weapons of war.

2 Samuel 1:27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

Called instruments of war.

1 Chronicles 12:33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

1 Chronicles 12:37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

Called instruments of Death.

Psalm 7:13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of Death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

DEFENSIVE:

Helmet.

1 Samuel 17:5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass.

1 Samuel 17:38 And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

2 Chronicles 26:14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

Coat of mail, breastplate, habergeon, or Brigandine.

1 Samuel 17:5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass.

1 Samuel 17:38 And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

Girdle.

1 Samuel 18:4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

2 Samuel 18:11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

Target.

1 Samuel 17:6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders.

Greaves.

1 Samuel 17:6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders.

Shield.

1 Kings 10:16 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one target.

1 Kings 14:26-27 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made. 27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

Buckler.

1 Chronicles 5:18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear Buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

Ezekiel 26:8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the Buckler against thee.

Called harness.

1 Kings 22:34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

Called armor.

Luke 11:22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

FOR SIEGES:

Battering Rams.

2 Samuel 20:15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

Ezekiel 4:2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams against it round about.

Engines for casting stones, ect.

2 Chronicles 26:15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the Bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

Not worn in ordinary times.

1 Samuel 21:8 And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

Put on at the first alarm.

Isaiah 8:9 Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

Jeremiah 46:3-4 Order ye the Buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. 4 Harness the Horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

Armories built for.

2 Kings 20:13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

Song of Solomon 4:4 Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

Great stores of, prepared.

2 Chronicles 32:5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and shields in Abundance.

WERE PROVIDED

By individuals themselves.

1 Chronicles 12:33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

1 Chronicles 12:37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

From the public arsenals.

2 Chronicles 11:12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

2 Chronicles 26:14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

Often given as presents.

1 Kings 10:25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, Horses, and Mules, a rate year by year.

BEFORE USING

Tried and proved.

1 Samuel 17:39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he Assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

Burnished.

Jeremiah 46:4 Harness the Horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

Ezekiel 21:9-11 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished: 10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is

furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree. 11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

Ezekiel 21:28 And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to consume because of the glittering:

Anointed.

Isaiah 21:5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye Princes, and anoint the shield.

Part of, borne by armor-bearers.

Judges 9:54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

1 Samuel 14:1 Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his Father.

1 Samuel 16:21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

Hung of the walls of cities.

Ezekiel 27:10-11 They of Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness. 11 The men of Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

OF THE VANQUISHED,

Taken off them.

2 Samuel 2:21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

Luke 11:22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

Sometimes kept as trophies.

1 Samuel 17:54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

Sometime burned.

Ezekiel 39:9-10 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years: 10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

Of conquered nations taken away to prevent rebellion.

Judges 5:8 They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

1 Samuel 13:19-22 Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears: 20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his Coulter, and his axe, and his mattock. 21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

Inferior to wisdom.

Ecclesiastes 9:18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Spiritual armor.

Romans 13:12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of Light.

2 Corinthians 6:7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

Ephesians 6:11-14 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. 13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

1 Thessalonians 5:8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of Faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of Salvation.

Spiritual weapons.

2 Corinthians 10:4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not Carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;)

Ephesians 6:17 And take the helmet of Salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

Judgments of God.

Isaiah 13:5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

Jeremiah 50:25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

Chariots

Carriages for travelling, ect.

Genesis 46:29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his Father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

Carriages used in war.

1 Kings 20:25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

Wheels of, described.

1 Kings 7:33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their Axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

Bound with traces.

Micah 1:13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the Sin to the daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

DRAWN BY

Horses.

2 Kings 10:2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and Horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

Song of Solomon 1:9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of Horses in Pharaoh's chariots.

Asses and camels.

Isaiah 21:7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

Value of in Solomon's time.

1 Kings 10:29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

Drivers generally employed for.

1 Kings 22:34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

2 Chronicles 18:33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

Sometimes driven by the owners.

2 Kings 9:16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

2 Kings 9:20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Sometimes driven furiously.

2 Kings 9:20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Isaiah 5:28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their Horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

Jeremiah 4:13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his Horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

Bounding motion of, referred to.

Nahum 3:2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing Horses, and of the jumping chariots.

Noise occasioned by, referred to.

2 Kings 7:6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of Horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

Joel 2:5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle Array.

Nahum 3:2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing Horses, and of the jumping chariots.

Revelation 9:9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many Horses running to battle.

Introduced into Israel by David.

2 Samuel 8:4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot Horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

Multiplied by Solomon.

1 Kings 10:26 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

Imported from Egypt.

1 Kings 10:28-29 And Solomon had Horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

FOR WAR

Armed with iron.

Joshua 17:16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Bethshean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jezreel.

Judges 1:19 And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

Lighted by night with torches.

Nahum 2:3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

Commanded by Captains.

Exodus 14:7 And he took six hundred Chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and Captains over every one of them.

1 Kings 16:9 And his Servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of his house in Tirzah.

Advantageously manSuvred in a flat country.

Judges 1:19 And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

1 Kings 20:23-25 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put Captains in their rooms: 25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

Formed part of the line of battle.

1 Kings 20:25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

Used in pursuing enemies.

Exodus 14:9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the Horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon.

2 Samuel 1:6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

Kept in chariot cities.

1 Kings 9:19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

1 Kings 10:26 And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

USED IN WAR BY THE

Egyptians.

Exodus 14:7 And he took six hundred Chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and Captains over every one of them.

2 Kings 18:24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

Canaanites.

Joshua 17:16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Bethshean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jezreel.

Judges 4:3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

Philistines.

1 Samuel 13:5 And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Bethaven.

Syrians.

2 Samuel 10:18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

1 Kings 20:1 And Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and Horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

Assyrians.

2 Kings 19:23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

Ethiopians.

2 Chronicles 14:9 And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mareshah.

2 Chronicles 16:8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

Babylonians.

Ezekiel 23:23 The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, Captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon Horses.

Ezekiel 26:7 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with Horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

Jews.

2 Kings 8:21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the [Edomites] which compassed him about, and the Captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

2 Kings 10:2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and Horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

Kings rode in, to battle.

1 Kings 22:35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

Kings used, in common.

1 Kings 12:18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

1 Kings 18:44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the Rain stop thee not.

Persons of distinction used.

Genesis 41:43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt.

2 Kings 5:9 So Naaman came with his Horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

2 Kings 5:21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?

Often attended by running footmen.

1 Samuel 8:11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

2 Samuel 15:1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and Horses, and fifty men to run before him.

1 Kings 1:5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

Consecrated to the sun.

2 Kings 23:11 And he took away the Horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the Chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

THE JEWS CONDEMNED FOR

Multiplying.

Isaiah 2:7 Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of Horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:

Trusting to.

Isaiah 22:18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

Isaiah 31:1 Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on Horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!

Taken in war, often destroyed.

Joshua 11:6 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their Horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

Joshua 11:9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their Horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

The clouds.

Psalm 104:3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

The judgments of God.

Isaiah 66:15 For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his Anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

Angels.

2 Kings 6:16-17 And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. 17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of Horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

Prophets.

2 Kings 2:12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My Father, my Father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

2 Kings 13:14 Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my Father, my Father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

Christ's love to his Church.

Song of Solomon 6:12 Or ever I was aware, my soul made me like the chariots of Amminadib.

Elijah taken to heaven in one of fire.

2 Kings 2:11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and Horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

Breastplate

A part of defensive armor.

1 Kings 22:34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

A part of the High Priest's dress.

Exodus 28:4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a Broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

FOR SOLDIERS,

Made of iron.

Revelation 9:9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many Horses running to battle.

Bright and shining.

Revelation 9:17 And thus I saw the Horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and Brimstone: and the heads of the Horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and Brimstone.

FOR THE High Priest,

Materials of.

Exodus 28:15 And thou shalt make the breastplate of Judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

Exodus 39:8 And he made the breastplate of cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

Form and dimensions of.

Exodus 28:16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof.

Exodus 39:9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

Made from the offering of the people.

Exodus 35:9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

Had names of the tribes engraved on precious stones.

Exodus 28:17-21 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a Carbuncle: this shall be the first row. 18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings. ...

Exodus 39:10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a sardius, a topaz, and a Carbuncle: this was the first row.

Exodus 39:14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

Inseparably united to the ephod.

Exodus 28:22-28 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it. ...

Exodus 39:15-21 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold. 16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it. ...

The Urim and Thummim placed in.

Exodus 28:30 And thou shalt put in the breastplate of Judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the Judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

Leviticus 8:8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.

Worn as a memorial.

Exodus 28:29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of Judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

Isaiah 49:16 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

Righteous Judgment of Christ.

Isaiah 59:17 For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of Salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of Vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.

Defence of righteousness.

Ephesians 6:14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

Defence of Faith and love.

1 Thessalonians 5:8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of Faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of Salvation.

Arrows

Deadly and destructive weapons.

Proverbs 26:18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and Death,

Called shafts.

Isaiah 49:2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

Sharp.

Psalms 120:4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

Isaiah 5:28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their Horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

Bright and polished.

Isaiah 49:2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

Jeremiah 51:11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the Vengeance of the LORD, the Vengeance of his temple.

Sometimes poisoned.

Job 6:4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in Array against me.

Carried in a quiver.

Genesis 27:3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

Isaiah 49:2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

Jeremiah 5:16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

Lamentations 3:13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

DISCHARGED

From a bow.

Psalm 11:2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

Isaiah 7:24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

From engines.

2 Chronicles 26:15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the Bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

At a mark for amusement.

1 Samuel 20:20-22 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark. 21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no hurt; as the LORD liveth. 22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

At the beasts of the earth.

Genesis 27:3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison;

Against enemies.

2 Kings 19:32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

Jeremiah 50:14 Put yourselves in Array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath Sinned against the LORD.

With great force.

Numbers 24:8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

2 Kings 9:24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

Fleetness of, alluded to.

Zechariah 9:14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

The ancients divined by.

Ezekiel 21:21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with Images, he looked in the liver.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of Christ.

Isaiah 49:2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

Of the word of Christ.

Psalm 45:5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

Of God's Judgment.

Deuteronomy 32:23-42 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them. 24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust. 25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs. 26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men: ...

Psalm 7:13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of Death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

Psalm 21:12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

Psalm 64:7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

Ezekiel 5:16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

Of severe Afflictions.

Job 6:4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in Array against me.

Psalm 38:2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

Of bitter words.

Psalm 64:3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

Of slanderous Tongues.

Jeremiah 9:8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

Of false witnesses.

Proverbs 25:18 A man that beareth false Witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

Of devices of the wicked.

Psalm 11:2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

Of young children.

Psalm 127:5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

Of lightnings.

Psalm 77:17-18 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad. 18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

(Broken), of destruction of power.

Psalm 76:3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle.
Selah.

(Falling from the hand), of the paralyzing power.

Ezekiel 39:3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

THE OLD COVENANT

The Diet of the Jews

In patriarchal age.

Genesis 18:7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

Genesis 27:4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

In Egypt.

Exodus 16:3 And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

Numbers 11:5 We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

In the wilderness.

Exodus 16:4-12 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will Rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. 5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. 6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: 7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what are we, that ye murmur against us? ...

Of the poor, frugal.

Ruth 2:14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched Corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

Proverbs 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Of the rich, luxurious.

Proverbs 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: 2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. 3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

Lamentations 4:5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.

Amos 6:4-5 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall; 5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, like David;

ARTICLES USED FOR;

Milk.

Genesis 49:12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

Proverbs 27:27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

Butter.

Deuteronomy 32:14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape.

2 Samuel 17:29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

Cheese.

1 Samuel 17:18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy Brethren fare, and take their pledge.

Job 10:10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

Bread.

Genesis 18:5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your Servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

1 Samuel 17:17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy Brethren an ephah of this parched Corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy Brethren;

Parched Corn.

Ruth 2:14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched Corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

1 Samuel 17:17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy Brethren an ephah of this parched Corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy Brethren;

Flesh.

2 Samuel 6:19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the Women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

Proverbs 9:2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

Fish.

Matthew 7:10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

Luke 24:42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

Herbs.

Proverbs 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Romans 14:2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

Hebrews 6:7 For the earth which drinketh in the Rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

Fruit.

2 Samuel 16:2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

Dried fruit.

1 Samuel 25:18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched Corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

1 Samuel 30:12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

Honey.

Song of Solomon 5:1 I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

Isaiah 7:15 Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

Oil.

Deuteronomy 12:17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy Corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

Proverbs 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

Ezekiel 16:13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and Brodered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

Vinegar.

Numbers 6:3 He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

Ruth 2:14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched Corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

Wine.

2 Samuel 6:19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the Women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

John 2:3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

John 2:10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

Water.

Genesis 21:14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beersheba.

Matthew 10:42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

Expressed by bread and water.

1 Kings 13:9 For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

1 Kings 13:16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

Generally prepared by females.

Genesis 27:9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy Father, such as he loveth:

Proverbs 31:15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

Isaiah 8:13 Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

WAS TAKEN

In the morning, sparingly.

Judges 19:5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's Father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

Ecclesiastes 10:16-17 Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy Princes eat in the morning! 17 Blessed Art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy Princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

At noon.

Genesis 43:16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay, and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon.

John 4:6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

John 4:8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

In the evening.

Genesis 24:11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that Women go out to draw water.

Genesis 24:33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

Often sitting.

Genesis 27:19 And Jacob said unto his Father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

Genesis 43:33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

Often reclining.

Amos 6:4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

John 13:23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

With the hand.

Matthew 26:23 And he answered and said, **He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.**

Luke 22:21 **But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.**

Thanks given before.

Mark 8:6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

Acts 27:35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

Purification before.

2 Kings 3:11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

Matthew 15:2 Why do thy disciples transgress the Tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

A hymn sung after.

Matthew 26:30 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

Men and Women did not partake of, together.

Genesis 18:8-9 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

Articles of, often sent as presents.

1 Samuel 17:18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy Brethren fare, and take their pledge.

1 Samuel 25:18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched Corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

1 Samuel 25:27 And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

2 Samuel 16:1-2 And when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the Servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

Circumcision — the Seal of the Abrahamic Covenant

Seal of the Old Covenant

Instituted by God.

Genesis 17:9-10 And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations. This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

Described.

Genesis 17:11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant Betwixt me and you.

Exodus 4:25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband Art thou to me.

Enforced by The Law.

Leviticus 12:3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

John 7:22 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the Fathers;) and ye on the Sabbath day circumcise a man.

CALLED THE Covenant of circumcision.

Acts 7:8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham Begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac Begat Jacob; and Jacob Begat the twelve patriarchs.

Circumcision in the flesh.

Ephesians 2:11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

Concision.

Philippians 3:2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the Concision.

A painful and bloody rite.

Exodus 4:26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou Art, because of the circumcision.

Joshua 5:8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they Abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

Promises to Abraham previous to.

Romans 4:9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that Faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

Romans 4:13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through The Law, but through the righteousness of Faith.

A seal of the covenant.

Genesis 17:11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant Betwixt me and you.

Romans 4:11 And he received **the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness** of the Faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the Father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

Introductory Jewish sacrament.

Galatians 5:3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

Outward sign of.

Romans 2:28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

Inward grace.

Romans 2:29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

Necessary to enjoying the privileges of the Jewish Church.

Exodus 12:48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the Passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

Ezekiel 44:7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

WAS PERFORMED

On males home-born and bought.

Genesis 17:12-13 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

On the eighth day.

Genesis 17:12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

Leviticus 12:3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

Even on the Sabbath day.

John 7:22-23 Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the Fathers;) and ye on the Sabbath day circumcise a man. If a man on the Sabbath day receive circumcision, that The Law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the Sabbath day?

With knives of flint.

Exodus 4:25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband Art thou to me.

Joshua 5:3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

By the heads of families.

Genesis 17:23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

Exodus 4:25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband Art thou to me.

By persons in Authority.

Joshua 5:3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

In the presence of the family, ect.

Luke 1:58-61 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his Father. And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John. And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

Accompanied with naming the child.

Genesis 21:3-4 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

First performed on Abraham and his family.

Genesis 17:24-27 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

Not performed in the wilderness.

Joshua 5:5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised.

Performed by Joshua at Gilgal.

Joshua 5:2 At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

Joshua 5:7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

Punishment for neglecting.

Genesis 17:14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

Exodus 4:24 And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him.

Exodus 4:26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou Art, because of the circumcision.

Without Faith, vain.

Romans 3:30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by Faith, and uncircumcision through Faith.

Galatians 5:6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but Faith which worketh by love.

Without obedience, vain.

Romans 2:25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep The Law: but if thou be a breaker of The Law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

1 Corinthians 7:19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

THE JEWS

Denominated by.

Acts 10:45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Galatians 2:9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of Fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

Held it unlawful to intermarry with those not of the.

Genesis 34:14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us:

Judges 14:3 Then his Father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy Brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his Father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

Held no intercourse with those not of the.

Acts 10:28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

Acts 11:3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

Galatians 2:12 For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

Despised as unclean those not of the.

1 Samuel 14:6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.

1 Samuel 17:26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

Matthew 15:26-27 But he answered and said, *It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs.* And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

Sometimes performed on slain enemies.

1 Samuel 18:25-27 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired. Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

2 Samuel 3:14 And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

Abolished by the Gospel.

Ephesians 2:11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

Ephesians 2:15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even The Law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

Performed on Timothy as a matter or expediency because of the Jews.

Acts 16:3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his Father was a Greek.

Necessity of, denied by Paul.

Galatians 2:3-5 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised: And that because of false Brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the Gospel might continue with you.

Necessity of, asserted by false Teachers.

Acts 15:24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep The Law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

Galatians 6:12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they Constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

Titus 1:10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

Trusting to, a denial of Christ.

Galatians 3:3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

Galatians 5:3-4 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by The Law; ye are fallen from grace.

Paul denounced for opposing.

Acts 21:21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

Saints the true spiritual.

Philippians 3:3 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

Colossians 2:11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the Sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Readiness to hear and obey.

Jeremiah 6:10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

Purity of heart.

Deuteronomy 10:16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.

Deuteronomy 30:6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

Purity of speech.

Exodus 6:12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

THE TABERNACLE & THE TEMPLE

The Tabernacle

Moses was commanded to make

after a divine pattern.

Exodus 25:9 According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of The Tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

Exodus 26:30 And thou shalt rear up The Tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

Hebrews 8:5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make The Tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

Made of the free-will offerings of the people.

Exodus 25:1-8 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering. And this *is* the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass, And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense, Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate. And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

Exodus 35:4-5 And Moses spake unto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying, Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

Exodus 35:21-29 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD'S offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments. And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD. And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*. Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD'S offering; and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*. And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of fine linen. And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' *hair*. And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate; And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

Divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, ect. to make.

Exodus 31:2-7 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, And in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee; The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

Exodus 35:30-35 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work. And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

Exodus 36:1 Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

CALLED THE

Tabernacle of the Lord.

Joshua 22:19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORDS' tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the LORD our God.

1 Kings 2:28 Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto The Tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

1 Chronicles 16:39 And Zadok the priest, and his Brethren the priests, before The Tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that was at Gibeon,

Tabernacle of testimony or Witness.

Exodus 38:21 This is the sum of The Tabernacle, even of The Tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

Numbers 1:50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over The Tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear The Tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about The Tabernacle.

Numbers 17:7-8 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in The Tabernacle of Witness. And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into The Tabernacle of Witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

2 Chronicles 24:6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the Servant of the LORD, and of the Congregation of Israel, for The Tabernacle of Witness?

Acts 7:44 Our Fathers had The Tabernacle of Witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Exodus 27:21 in the Tabernacle of the Congregation without The Vail, which is before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

Exodus 33:7 And Moses took The Tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it The Tabernacle of the Congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the LORD went out unto The Tabernacle of the Congregation, which was without the camp.

Exodus 40:26 And he put the golden altar in the tent of the Congregation before The Vail:

Tabernacle of Shiloh.

Psalms 78:60 So that he forsook The Tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;

Tabernacle of Joseph.

Psalms 78:67 Moreover he refused The Tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

Temple of the Lord.

1 Samuel 1:9 So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the LORD.

1 Samuel 3:3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

House of the Lord.

Joshua 6:24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

1 Samuel 1:7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

1 Samuel 1:24 And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young.

Was a moveable tent

suited to the unsettled condition of Israel.

2 Samuel 7:6-7 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the Tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

Designed for manifestation of God's presence

and for His worship.

Exodus 25:8 And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

Exodus 29:42-43 This shall be a continual Burnt Offering throughout your generations at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD: where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee. And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and The Tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.

THE BOARDS OF

Made of shittim wood.

Exodus 26:15 And thou shalt make boards for The Tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

Exodus 36:20 And he made boards for The Tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.

Ten cubits high by one and a half broad.

Exodus 26:16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

Exodus 36:21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

Had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver.

Exodus 26:17 Two tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of The Tabernacle.

Exodus 36:22-24 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of The Tabernacle. And he made boards for The Tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

Twenty on south side.

Exodus 26:18 And thou shalt make the boards for The Tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

Exodus 36:23 And he made boards for The Tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

Twenty on north side.

Exodus 26:20 And for the second side of The Tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

Exodus 36:25 And for the other side of The Tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

Six, and two corner boards for west side.

Exodus 26:22-25 And for the sides of The Tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of The Tabernacle in the two sides. And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring; thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners. And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

Exodus 36:27-30 And for the sides of The Tabernacle westward he made six boards. And two boards made he for the corners of The Tabernacle in the two sides. And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring; thus he did to both of them in both the corners. And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

Supported by bars of shittim wood

resting in rings of gold.

Exodus 26:26-29 And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of The Tabernacle, And five bars for the boards of the other side of The Tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of The Tabernacle, for the two sides westward. And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end. And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

Exodus 36:31-33 And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of The Tabernacle, And five bars for the boards of the other side of The Tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of The Tabernacle for the sides westward. And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

With the bars, covered with gold.

Exodus 26:26-29 And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of The Tabernacle, And five bars for the boards of the other side of The Tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of The Tabernacle, for the two sides westward. And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end. And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

Exodus 36:34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

The door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings from five pillars of shittim wood, ect.

Exodus 26:36 And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

Exodus 36:37-38 And he made an hanging for The Tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework; And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their Chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

COVERINGS OF,

The first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, ect. joined with loops and golden taches.

Exodus 26:1-6 ¶ Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle *with* ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubims of cunning work shalt thou make them. The length of one curtain *shall be* eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure. The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and *other* five curtains *shall be* coupled one to another. And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second. Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another. And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

Exodus 36:8-13 ¶ And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubims of cunning work made he them. The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size. And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another. And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second. Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another. And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

The second, eleven curtains of goats' hair, ect.

Exodus 26:7-13 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains *of goats' hair* to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make. The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains *shall be all* of one measure. And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle. And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain *that is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second. And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one. And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle. And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

Exodus 36:14-18 ¶ And he made curtains *of goats' hair* for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size. And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second. And he made fifty taches *of brass* to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

The third of rams' skins dyed red.

Exodus 26:14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

Exodus 36:19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

The fourth or outward of badgers' skins.

Exodus 26:14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

Exodus 36:19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

Divided by a vail of blue, purple, ect. suspended from four pillars of shittim wood by gold hooks.

Exodus 26:31-33 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made: And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver. And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Exodus 36:35 And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with Cherubims made he it of cunning work.

Exodus 40:21 And he brought the ark into The Tabernacle, and set up The Vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

DIVIDED INTO

The holy place.

Exodus 26:33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Hebrews 9:1-6 ¶ Then verily the first *covenant* had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary. For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein *was* the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary. And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant; And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly. Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service *of God*.

The Most Holy Place.

Exodus 26:34 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Most Holy Place.

Hebrews 9:3 And after the second veil, The Tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

Hebrews 9:7 But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

Had a court round about.

Exodus 40:8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

The Table of Show-Bread, the Golden Candlestick, and the Altar of Incense were placed in the Holy Place.

Exodus 26:35 And thou shalt set the table without The Vail, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of The Tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

Exodus 40:22 And he put the table in the tent of the Congregation, upon the side of The Tabernacle northward, without The Vail.

Exodus 40:24 And he put the candlestick in the tent of the Congregation, over against the table, on the side of The Tabernacle southward.

Exodus 40:26 And he put the golden altar in the tent of the Congregation before The Vail:

The Ark and Mercy-Seat placed in the Most Holy Place.

Exodus 26:33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Exodus 40:20-21 And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark: And he brought the ark into The Tabernacle, and set up The Vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

COURT OF,

One hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide.

Exodus 27:18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

Surrounded by curtains of fine linen suspended from pillars in sockets of brass.

Exodus 27:9-15 ¶ And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be* hangings for the court *of* fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side: And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of* silver. And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of an hundred *cubits* long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets *of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver. And *for* the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits. The hangings of one side *of the gate shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen *cubits*: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

Exodus 38:9-16 ¶ And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court *were of* fine twined linen, an hundred cubits: Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were of* silver. And for the north side *the hangings were* an hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver. And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver. And for the east side eastward fifty cubits. The hangings of the one side *of the gate were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three. All the hangings of the court round about *were of* fine twined linen.

**The gate of, a hanging of blue, purple, ect. twenty cubits wide,
suspended from four pillars, ect.**

Exodus 27:16 And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

Exodus 38:18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

Contained the Brazen Altar and laver of brass.

Exodus 40:29-30 And he put the Altar of Burnt Offering by the door of The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation, and offered upon it the Burnt Offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses. And he set The Laver between the tent of the Congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

All the pillars of, fileted with silver, ect.

Exodus 27:17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

Exodus 38:17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their Chapters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

All the vessels of, made of brass.

Exodus 27:19 All the vessels of The Tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

First reared, on the First Day of the second year after the Exodus.

Exodus 40:2 On the First Day of the first month shalt thou set up The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation.

Exodus 40:17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the First Day of the month, that The Tabernacle was reared up.

WAS SET UP

By Moses at Mount Sinai.

Exodus 40:18-19 And Moses reared up The Tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars. And he spread abroad the tent over The Tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

At Gilgal.

Joshua 5:10-11 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. 11 And they did eat of the old Corn of the land on the morrow after the Passover, unleavened cakes, and parched Corn in the selfsame day.

In Shiloh.

Joshua 18:1 And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up The Tabernacle of the Congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

Joshua 19:51 These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the Fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

In Nob.

1 Samuel 21:1-6 ¶ Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee? And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place. Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves of* bread in mine hand, or what there is present. And the priest answered David, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women. And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel. So the priest gave him hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

Finally at Gibeon.

1 Chronicles 16:39 And Zadok the priest, and his Brethren the priests, before The Tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that was at Gibeon,

1 Chronicles 21:29 For The Tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the Burnt Offering, were at that season in the high place at Gibeon.

Anointed and consecrated with oil.

Exodus 40:9 And thou shalt take the Anointing oil, and anoint The Tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

Leviticus 8:10 And Moses took the Anointing oil, and anointed The Tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them.

Numbers 7:1 And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up The Tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

Sprinkled and purified with blood.

Hebrews 9:21 Moreover he sprinkled with blood both The Tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

Sanctified by the glory of the Lord.

Exodus 29:43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and The Tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.

Exodus 40:34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the Congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled The Tabernacle.

Numbers 9:15 And on the day that The Tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered The Tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon The Tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

The Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat.

Exodus 25:22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the Mercy Seat, from between the two Cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

Leviticus 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat.

Numbers 7:89 And when Moses was gone into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the Mercy Seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two Cherubims: and he spake unto him.

The cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its Abode in the wilderness.

Exodus 40:38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon The Tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

Numbers 9:15-16 And on the day that The Tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered The Tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon The Tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning. So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

The journeys of Israel were regulated by the cloud.

Exodus 40:36-37 And when the cloud was taken up from over The Tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys: But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

THE PRIESTS

Alone could enter.

Numbers 18:3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all The Tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

Numbers 18:5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

Performed all services in.

Numbers 3:10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to Death.

Numbers 18:1-2 And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy Father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. And thy Brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy Father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before The Tabernacle of Witness.

Were the ministers of.

Hebrews 8:2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

THE LEVITES

Appointed over, and had charge of.

Numbers 1:50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over The Tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear The Tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about The Tabernacle.

Numbers 8:24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation:

Numbers 18:2-4 And thy Brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy Father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before The Tabernacle of Witness. And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all The Tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die. And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, for all the service of The Tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

Did the interior service of.

Numbers 3:6-8 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole Congregation before The Tabernacle of the Congregation, to do the service of The Tabernacle. And they shall keep all the instruments of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of The Tabernacle.

Took down, and put up.

Numbers 1:51 And when The Tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when The Tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to Death.

Carried.

Numbers 4:15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Numbers 4:25 And they shall bear the curtains of The Tabernacle, and The Tabernacle of the Congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation,

Numbers 4:31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; the boards of The Tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

Pitched their tents around.

Numbers 1:53 But the Levites shall pitch round about The Tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the Congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of The Tabernacle of testimony.

Numbers 3:23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind The Tabernacle westward.

Numbers 3:29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of The Tabernacle southward.

Numbers 3:35 And the chief of the house of the Father of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of The Tabernacle northward.

Free-will offerings made at the first rearing of.

Numbers 7:1-9 ¶ And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them; That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered: And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service. And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites. Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service: And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them *was that* they should bear upon their shoulders.

Free-will offerings made

at the dedication of the altar of.

Numbers 7:10-87 And the Princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the Princes offered their offering before the altar. And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar. And he that offered his offering the First Day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: And his offering was one silver Charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering: ...

All offerings to be made at.

Leviticus 17:4 And bringeth it not unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before The Tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people:

Deuteronomy 12:5-6 But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: And thither ye shall bring your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

Deuteronomy 12:11 Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

Deuteronomy 12:13-14 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy Burnt Offerings in every place that thou seest: But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy Burnt Offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

Punishment for defiling.

Leviticus 15:31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

Numbers 19:13 Whosoever toucheth the Dead body of any man that is Dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth The Tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him.

A permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established.

2 Samuel 7:5-13 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. In all *the places* wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar? Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel: And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth. Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime, And as since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee an house. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of Christ.

Isaiah 4:6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a Covert from storm and from Rain.

John 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Hebrews 9:8-9 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing: Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the Conscience;

Hebrews 9:11 But Christ being come an High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

Of the Church.

Psalms 15:1 LORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

Isaiah 16:5 And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in The Tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking Judgment, and hasting righteousness.

Isaiah 54:2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

Hebrews 8:2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

Revelation 21:2-3 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, The Tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

Of the body.

2 Corinthians 5:1 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 Peter 1:13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

(The holy of holies,) of heaven.

Hebrews 6:19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within The Veil;

Hebrews 9:12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

Hebrews 10:19 Having therefore, Brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

(The Vail,) of Christ's body.

Hebrews 10:20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through The Veil, that is to say, his flesh;

(The Vail,) of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation.

Hebrews 9:8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

Hebrews 9:10 Which stood only in meats and drinks, and Divers washings, and Carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

The First Temple

Built on Mount Moriah

on the threshing-floor of Ornan or Araunah.

1 Chronicles 21:28-30 At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there. For The Tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the Burnt Offering, were at that season in the high place at Gibeon. But David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

1 Chronicles 22:1 Then David said, This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the Burnt Offering for Israel.

2 Chronicles 3:1 Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the LORD appeared unto David his Father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

David

Anxious to build.

2 Samuel 7:2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

1 Chronicles 22:7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God:

1 Chronicles 29:3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

Psalms 132:2-5 How he swore unto the LORD, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob; Surely I will not come into The Tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed; I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids, Until I find out a place for the LORD, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

Being a man of war not permitted to build.

2 Samuel 7:5-9 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. In all *the places* wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar? Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheeppcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel: And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth.

1 Kings 5:3 Thou knowest how that David my Father could not build an house unto the name of the LORD his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

1 Chronicles 22:8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

Told by the prophet that Solomon should build.

2 Samuel 7:12-13 And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy Fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy Bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

1 Chronicles 17:12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

Made preparations for building.

1 Chronicles 22:2-5 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. And David prepared iron in Abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in Abundance without weight; Also cedar trees in Abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David. And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his Death.

1 Chronicles 22:14-16 Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in Abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. Moreover there are workmen with thee in Abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work. Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

1 Chronicles 29:2-5 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones, and of Divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in Abundance. Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house, Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal: The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to Consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

Charged Solomon to build.

1 Chronicles 22:6-7 Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel. And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God:

1 Chronicles 22:11 Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

Prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build.

1 Chronicles 29:19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

Charged his Princes to assist in building.

1 Chronicles 22:17-19 David also commanded all the Princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying, Is not the LORD your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people. Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

Free-will offering of the people for the building.

1 Chronicles 29:6-9 Then the chief of the Fathers and Princes of the Tribes of Israel, and the Captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly, And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron. And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite. Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

Solomon

Determined to build.

2 Chronicles 2:1 And Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

Specially instructed for.

2 Chronicles 3:3 Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

Employed all the strangers in preparing for.

2 Chronicles 2:2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

2 Chronicles 2:17-18 And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his Father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

1 Kings 5:15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

Applied to Hiram for a skilful workman to superintend, ect. the building of.

2 Chronicles 2:7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my Father did provide.

2 Chronicles 2:13-14 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hiram my Father's, The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his Father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy Father.

Employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work.

1 Kings 5:13-14 And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram was over the levy.

Contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labor.

1 Kings 5:6-12 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians. And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir. My servants shall bring *them* down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household. ¶ So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire. And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat *for* food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

2 Chronicles 2:8-10 Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants, Even to prepare me timber in Abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great. And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

Commenced second day of second month of fourth year of Solomon.

1 Kings 6:1 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

1 Kings 6:37 In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

2 Chronicles 3:2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

Built without the noise of hammers, ax, or any tool.

1 Kings 6:7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

DIVIDED INTO

The sanctuary or greater house.

2 Chronicles 3:5 And the greater house he Cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

The oracle or Most Holy Place.

1 Kings 6:19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD.

The porch.

2 Chronicles 3:4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

Surrounded by three stories of chambers communicating with the interior on the right side.

1 Kings 6:5-6 And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about: The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

1 Kings 6:8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

1 Kings 6:10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

Surrounded with spacious courts.

1 Kings 6:36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

2 Chronicles 4:9 Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

Was three score cubits longs, twenty broad, and thirty high.

1 Kings 6:2 And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

2 Chronicles 3:3 Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

Was lighted by narrow windows.

1 Kings 6:4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

Was roofed with cedar.

1 Kings 6:9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

THE GREATER OR OUTER HOUSE

Was forty cubits long.

2 Kings 6:17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of Horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

Had folding doors of fir wood carved and gilded.

1 Kings 6:34-35 And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. And he carved thereon Cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

Had door posts of olive-wood carved and gilded.

1 Kings 6:33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.

2 Chronicles 3:7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved Cherubims on the walls.

THE ORACLE OR Most Holy Place

Was twenty cubits every way.

1 Kings 6:16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for the Most Holy Place.

1 Kings 6:20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar.

Two Cherubims of gilded olive-wood made within.

1 Kings 6:23-28 And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive tree, *each* ten cubits high. And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits. And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubims *were* of one measure and one size. The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was it* of the other cherub. And he set the cherubims within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house. And he overlaid the cherubims with gold.

2 Chronicles 3:11-13 And the wings of the Cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub. And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub. The wings of these Cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

A partition of chains of gold between it and outer house.

1 Kings 6:21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

The doors and the posts of, of olive-wood carved and gilded.

1 Kings 6:31-32 And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall. The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of Cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the Cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

Separated from the outer house by a vail.

2 Chronicles 3:14 And he made The Vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought Cherubims thereon.

The floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood.

1 Kings 6:15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

Cedar of, carved with flowers, ect.

1 Kings 6:18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

Ceiled with fir wood and gilt.

2 Chronicles 3:5 And the greater house he Ceiled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

The whole inside and outside covered with gold.

1 Kings 6:21-22 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold. And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

2 Chronicles 3:7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved Cherubims on the walls.

Garnished with precious stones.

2 Chronicles 3:6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

THE PORCH OF,

Twenty cubits long and ten broad.

1 Kings 6:3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

One hundred and twenty cubits high.

2 Chronicles 3:4 And the porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

Pillars of, with their Chapters described.

1 Kings 7:15-22 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about. And he made two chapiters *of* molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapter *was* five cubits: *And* nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapter, and seven for the other chapter. And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapters that *were* upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapter. And the chapters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits. And the chapters upon the two pillars *had* pomegranates also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapter. And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz. And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

2 Chronicles 3:15-17 Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the Chapter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains. And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

Its magnificence.

2 Chronicles 2:5 And the house which I build is great: for great is our God above all gods.

2 Chronicles 2:9 Even to prepare me timber in Abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great.

Was seven years in building.

1 Kings 6:38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

Was finished in the eighth month of the eleventh year

of Solomon.

1 Kings 6:38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

WAS CALLED

The house of the Lord.

2 Chronicles 23:5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD.

2 Chronicles 23:12 Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

The mountain of the Lord's house.

Isaiah 2:2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the LORDS' house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

House of the God of Jacob.

Isaiah 2:3 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will Teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth The Law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

Zion.

Psalms 84:1-7 ¶ To the chief Musician upon Gittith, A Psalm for the sons of Korah. How amiable *are* thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts! My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God. Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah. Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee; in whose heart *are* the ways *of them*. *Who* passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools. They go from strength to strength, *every one of them* in Zion appeareth before God.

Mount Zion.

Psalms 74:2 Remember thy Congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

Appointed as a house of sacrifice.

2 Chronicles 7:12 And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have Chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

Appointed as a house of prayer.

Isaiah 56:7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their Burnt Offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

Matthew 21:13 And said unto them, *It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of Thieves.*

God promised to dwell in.

1 Kings 6:12-13 Concerning this house which thou Art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy Father: And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

All dedicated things placed in.

2 Chronicles 5:1 Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his Father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

The ark of God brought into with great solemnity.

1 Kings 8:1-9 ¶ Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which *is* Zion. And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which *is* the seventh month. And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark. And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up. And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude. And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims. For the cherubims spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above. And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day. *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a *covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

2 Chronicles 5:2-10 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which *is* Zion. Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which *was* in the seventh month. And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark. And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests *and* the Levites bring up. Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude. And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy *place*, *even* under the wings of the cherubims: For the cherubims spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above. And they drew out the staves *of the ark*, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day. *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put *therein* at Horeb, when the LORD made a *covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

Filled with the cloud of glory.

1 Kings 8:10-11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

2 Chronicles 5:13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD;

2 Chronicles 7:2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORDS' house.

Solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon.

1 Kings 8:12-66 Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever. And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the Congregation of Israel: (and all the Congregation of Israel stood;) 15 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my Father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying, ...

2 Chronicles 6 Then said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness. But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever. And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole Congregation of Israel: and all the Congregation of Israel stood. 4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my Father David, saying, ...

Sacred fire sent down from heaven

at its dedication.

2 Chronicles 7:3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

Was but a temple built with hands.

Acts 7:47-48 But Solomon built him an house. Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

Complete destruction of, predicted.

Jeremiah 26:18 Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

Micah 3:12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

HISTORICAL NOTICES OF;

Pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt.

1 Kings 14:25-26 And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem: 26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

2 Chronicles 12:9 So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

Repaired by Jehoash at the instigation of Jehoiada.

2 Kings 12:4-14 And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD, Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any Breach shall be found. But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. ...

2 Chronicles 24:4-13 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD. And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not. And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the Servant of the LORD, and of the Congregation of Israel, for The Tabernacle of Witness? For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they Bestow upon Baalim. ...

Treasures of given by Jehoash

to propitiate the Syrians.

2 Kings 12:17-18 Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem. And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his Fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

Defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz

to the king of Assyria.

2 Kings 16:14 And he brought also the brasen altar, which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

2 Kings 16:18 And the Covert for the Sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria.

2 Chronicles 28:20-21 And Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not. For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king, and of the Princes, and gave it unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

Purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah.

2 Chronicles 29:3-35 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them. And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street, And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your Fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. For our Fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs. ...

Its treasures, ect. given by Hezekiah

to the Assyrians to procure a treaty.

2 Kings 18:13-16 Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house. At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

Polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh.

2 Kings 21:4-7 And he built Altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name. And he built Altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to Anger. And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have Chosen out of all Tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

2 Chronicles 33:4-5 Also he built Altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever. And he built Altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

2 Chronicles 33:7 And he set a carved image, the Idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have Chosen before all the Tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

Repaired by Josiah in the eighteenth year of his reign.

2 Kings 22:3-7 And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *that* the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people: And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house, Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

2 Chronicles 34:8-13 ¶ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God. And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem. And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house: Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them *were* Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set *it* forward; and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of musick. Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

Purified by Josiah.

2 Kings 23:4-7 And the king commanded Hilkiah the High Priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bethel. And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven. And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people. And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the LORD, where the Women wove hangings for the grove.

2 Kings 23:11-12 And he took away the Horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the Chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire. And the Altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the Altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

Pillaged and burned by the Babylonians.

2 Kings 25:9 And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

2 Kings 25:13-17 And the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. And the firepans, and the bowls, *and* such things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard took away. The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight. The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

2 Chronicles 36:18-19 And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his Princes; all these he brought to Babylon. And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ.

John 2:19 Jesus answered and said unto them, **Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.**

John 2:21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

The spiritual Church.

1 Corinthians 3:16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

2 Corinthians 6:16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with Idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

Ephesians 2:20-22 And are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

The bodies of Saints.

1 Corinthians 6:19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

The Second Temple

Built on the site of the first temple.

Ezra 6:3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

CYRUS

His decree for building, predicted.

Isaiah 44:28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

Gave a decree for building

in the first year of his reign.

Ezra 1:1 Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

Ezra 6:3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

Gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build.

Ezra 1:3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (he is the God,) which is in Jerusalem.

Furnished means for building.

Ezra 6:4 With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

Ordered those remaining in Babylon

to contribute to the building of.

Ezra 1:4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

Gave the vessels of the first temple for.

Ezra 1:7-11 Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods; Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah. And this is the number of them: thirty Chargers of gold, a thousand Chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives, Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand. ...

Ezra 6:5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

Divine worship commenced before the foundation was laid.

Ezra 3:1-6 And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem. Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his Brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his Brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer Burnt Offerings thereon, as it is written in The Law of Moses the man of God. And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered Burnt Offerings thereon unto the LORD, even Burnt Offerings morning and evening. They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily Burnt Offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required; ...

Materials for building

procured from Tyre and Sidon.

Ezra 3:7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

Foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity.

Ezra 3:8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their Brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

Solemnities connected with laying the foundation of.

Ezra 3:9-11 Then stood Jeshua with his sons and his Brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their Brethren the Levites. And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel. And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

Its dimensions.

Ezra 6:3-4 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits; With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

Grief of those who had seen the first temple.

Ezra 3:12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the Fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

Haggai 2:3 Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

Joy of those who had not seen the first temple.

Ezra 3:13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

THE SAMARITANS, ect.

Proposed to assist in building.

Ezra 4:1-2 Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel; Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the Fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esarhaddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither.

Their help refused by the Jews.

Ezra 4:3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the Fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

Weakened the hands of the Jews in building.

Ezra 4:4-5 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building, And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.

Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building.

Ezra 4:6-16 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem. And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue. Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: Then wrote Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elamites, ...

Procured its interruption for fifteen years.

Ezra 4:24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

The Jews reproved for not building.

Haggai 1:1-5 In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the First Day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the High Priest, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORDS' house should be built. Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your Cieled houses, and this house lie waste? ...

The Jews Punished for not persevering in building.

Haggai 1:6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

Haggai 1:9-11 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the Corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

Haggai 2:15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

Haggai 2:17 I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the LORD.

The Jews encouraged to proceed in building.

Haggai 1:8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

Haggai 2:19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

Zechariah 8:9 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the Prophets, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua.

Ezra 5:2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the Prophets of God helping them.

Its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews.

Zechariah 4:4-10 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. Who Art thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shouting, crying, Grace, grace unto it. ...

Future glory of, predicted.

Haggai 2:7-9 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction.

Ezra 5:3-17 At the same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall? Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building? But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter. The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king: ...

The decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius.

Ezra 6:1-2 Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon. And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

Ezra 6:6-12 Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shetharboznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence: Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place. Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not hindered. And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the Burnt Offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail: ...

Finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius.

Ezra 6:15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

Dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness.

Ezra 6:16-18 And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy, And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the Tribes of Israel. And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.

Repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty-six years.

John 2:20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

The magnificence of its building and ornaments.

John 2:20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

Mark 13:1 And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

Luke 21:5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

Beautiful gate of, mentioned.

Acts 3:2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask Alms of them that entered into the temple;

Solomon's porch connected with.

John 10:23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch.

Acts 3:11 And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

CHRIST

To appear in.

Haggai 2:7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

Malachi 3:1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Presented in.

Luke 2:22 And when the days of her purification according to The Law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord;

Luke 2:27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple; and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of The Law,

Miraculously transported to a pinnacle of.

Matthew 4:5 Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

Luke 4:9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

Frequently taught in.

Mark 14:49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.

Purified, and the commencement of His ministry.

John 2:15-17 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he Drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the Changers' money, and overthrew the tables; And said unto them that sold doves, **Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.** And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

Purified, at the close of His ministry.

Matthew 21:12-13 And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneyChangers, and the seats of them that sold doves, And said unto them, **It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of Thieves.**

Predicted its destruction.

Matthew 24:2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

Mark 13:2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

Luke 21:6 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

The Veil of Rent at our Lord's Death.

Matthew 27:51 And, behold, The Veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

Separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews, alluded to.

Ephesians 2:13-14 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

No Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of.

Acts 21:27-30 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him, 28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and The Law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place. (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.) And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

THE JEWS

Prayed without, while the priest offered incense within.

Luke 1:10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

Luke 18:10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

Considered it blasphemy to speak against.

Matthew 26:61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

Acts 6:13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and The Law:

Acts 21:28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all men every where against the people, and The Law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

Desecrated by selling oxen, ect. in.

John 2:14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the Changers of money sitting:

Desecration of, foretold.

Daniel 9:27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Daniel 11:31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the Abomination that maketh desolate.

Cleansed and rededicated by Judas Maccabæus after its desecration by Antiochus Epiphanes.

John 10:22 And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

Desecrated by the Romans.

Daniel 9:27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

Matthew 24:15-18 When ye therefore shall see **THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, SPOKEN OF BY DANIEL THE PROPHET**, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains:: Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

THE FURNITURE OF THE TEMPLE

The Altar of Burnt-offering

Dimensions.

Exodus 27:1. And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

Exodus 38:1. And he made the Altar of Burnt Offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

Horns on the corners of.

Exodus 27:2. And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

Exodus 38:2. And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

Covered with brass.

Exodus 27:2. And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

All its vessels of brass.

Exodus 27:3. And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

Exodus 38:3. And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

A network grate of brass placed in.

Exodus 27:4. And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

Exodus 38:4. And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the Compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

Furnished with rings and staves.

Exodus 27:6. And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

Exodus 38:5-7. And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves. And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass. And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

Made after a divine pattern.

Exodus 27:8. Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

CALLED

The Brazen Altar.

Exodus 39:39. The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, The Laver and his foot,

1 Kings 8:64. The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings: because the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings.

The altar of God.

Psalm 43:4. Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the Harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

The altar of the Lord.

Malachi 2:13. And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

Placed in the court before the door of the Tabernacle.

Exodus 40:6. And thou shalt set the altar of the Burnt Offering before the door of The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation.

Exodus 40:29. And he put the Altar of Burnt Offering by the door of The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation, and offered upon it the Burnt Offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Sanctified by God.

Exodus 29:44. And I will sanctify The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

Anointed and sanctified with holy oil.

Exodus 40:10. And thou shalt anoint the altar of the Burnt Offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

Leviticus 8:10-11. And Moses took the Anointing oil, and anointed The Tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both The Laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

Cleansed and purified with blood.

Exodus 29:36-37. And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a Sin Offering for Atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an Atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. Seven days thou shalt make an Atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

Was most holy.

Exodus 40:10. And thou shalt anoint the altar of the Burnt Offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

Sanctified whatever touched it.

Exodus 29:37. Seven days thou shalt make an Atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

All sacrifices to be offered on.

Exodus 29:38-42. Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even: And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ...

Isaiah 56:7. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their Burnt Offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

All gifts to be presented at.

Matthew 5:23-24. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on.

Leviticus 22:22. Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

Malachi 1:7-8. Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD is contemptible. And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

Offering at the dedication of.

Numbers 7. And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up The Tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them; That the Princes of Israel, heads of the house of their Fathers, who were the Princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered: And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the Princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before The Tabernacle. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ...

THE FIRE UPON,

Came from before the Lord.

Leviticus 9:24. And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the Burnt Offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

Was continually burning.

Leviticus 6:13. The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

Consumed the sacrifices.

Leviticus 1:8-9. And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Sacrifices bound to the horns of.

Psalms 118:27. God is the LORD, which hath shewed us Light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

The blood of sacrifices put on the horns and poured at the foot of.

Exodus 29:12. And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

Leviticus 4:7. And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:18. And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 8:15. And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

THE PRIESTS

Alone to serve.

Numbers 18:3. And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all The Tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

Numbers 18:7. Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within The Vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to Death.

Derived support from.

1 Corinthians 9:13. Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

Ahaz removed and profaned.

2 Kings 16:10-16. And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglathpileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof. And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus. And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon. And he burnt his Burnt Offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his Peace Offerings, upon the altar. ...

The Jews condemned for swearing lightly by.

Matthew 23:18-19. And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty. Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

A type of Christ.

Hebrews 13:10. We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve The Tabernacle.

Laver of Brass

Moses was commanded to make.

Exodus 30:18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between The Tabernacle of the Congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

Wisdom given to Bezaleel to make.

Exodus 31:2 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

Exodus 31:9 And the Altar of Burnt Offering with all his furniture, and The Laver and his foot,

Made of brazen mirrors of the women.

Exodus 38:8 And he made The Laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the Women assembling, which assembled at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Was placed in the court between the altar and The Tabernacle.

Exodus 30:18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between The Tabernacle of the Congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

Exodus 40:7 And thou shalt set The Laver between the tent of the Congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

Exodus 40:30 And he set The Laver between the tent of the Congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

Was anointed with holy oil.

Exodus 40:11 And thou shalt anoint The Laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

Leviticus 8:11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both The Laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

THE PRIESTS WASHED IN,

Before consecration.

Exodus 40:12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and wash them with water.

Before entering The Tabernacle.

Exodus 30:19-20 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat: 20 When they go into The Tabernacle of the Congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

Before approaching the altar.

Exodus 30:20 When they go into The Tabernacle of the Congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

One made by Solomon for the temple.

1 Kings 7:23-26 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did Compass it round about. 24 And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was cast. 25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward. 26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

2 Kings 25:13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

Called the Brazen sea.

2 Kings 25:13 And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

Jeremiah 52:17 Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ the fountain for Sin.

Zechariah 13:1 In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for Sin and for uncleanness.

Revelation 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the Faithful Witness, and the First Begotten of the Dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our Sins in his own blood,

Regeneration.

Titus 3:5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

Ephesians 5:26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

Table and show-bread

Exodus 25:23-30 ¶ Thou shalt also make a table *of* shittim wood: two cubits *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that *are* on the four feet thereof. Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table. And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them. And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: *of* pure gold shalt thou make them. And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me alway.

John 1:16. And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

John 6:48. I am that bread of life.

Exodus 35:13 The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

Exodus 39:36 The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

Leviticus 24:5-6 And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake. And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.

Numbers 4:7 And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

1 Samuel 21:6 So the priest gave him hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

1 Chronicles 9:32 And *other* of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, *were* over the shewbread, to prepare *it* every sabbath.

1 Chronicles 23:29 Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for *that which is baked in* the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

2 Chronicles 13:11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also *set they in order* upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

Malachi 1:7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* contemptible.

Malachi 1:12 But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* polluted; and the fruit thereof, *even* his meat, *is* contemptible.

Matthew 12:4 *How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?*

Exodus 40:23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Candlestick

A part of household furniture.

2 Kings 4:10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

USED FOR HOLDING

Candles or torches.

Matthew 5:15 Neither do men Light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth Light unto all that are in the house.

Lamps.

Exodus 25:31 And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

Exodus 25:37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall Light the lamps thereof, that they may give Light over against it.

FOR THE TABERNACLE

Form, ect. of.

Exodus 25:31-36 And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same. 32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side: 33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick. 34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers. ...

Exodus 37:17-22 And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same: 18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: 19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick. 20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers: ...

Held seven golden lamps.

Exodus 25:37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall Light the lamps thereof, that they may give Light over against it.

Exodus 37:23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

Had snuffers, ect. of gold.

Exodus 25:38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

Exodus 37:23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

Weighed a talent of gold.

Exodus 25:39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

After a divine pattern.

Exodus 25:40 And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

Numbers 8:4 And this work of the candlestick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work: according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

Called the lamp of God.

1 Samuel 3:3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

Called the pure candlestick.

Leviticus 24:4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

Placed in the outer sanctuary over against the table.

Exodus 40:24 And he put the candlestick in the tent of the Congregation, over against the table, on the side of The Tabernacle southward.

Hebrews 9:2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

Lighted with olive oil.

Exodus 27:20 And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the Light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

Leviticus 24:2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the Light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

Lighted by priests.

Exodus 27:21 In The Tabernacle of the Congregation without The Vail, which is before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

Leviticus 24:3-4 Without The Vail of the testimony, in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: it shall be a statute for ever in your generations. 4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

Directions for removing.

Numbers 4:9-10 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the Light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it: 10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ.

Zechariah 4:2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

John 8:12. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.**

Hebrews 9:2 For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

The Church.

Revelation 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto The Son Of Man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Revelation 1:20 **The mystery of the Seven Stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the Seven Golden Candlesticks. The Seven Stars are the Angels of the seven Churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven Churches.**

Ministers.

Matthew 5:14-16 Ye are the Light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. Neither do men Light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth Light unto all that are in the house. Let your Light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Altar Of Incense

Dimensions.

Exodus 30:1. And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it.

Exodus 37:25. And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

Covered with gold.

Exodus 30:3. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

Exodus 37:26. And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

Top of, surrounded with a crown of gold.

Exodus 30:3. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

Exodus 37:26. And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

Had four rings of gold under the crown for the staves.

Exodus 30:4. And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

Exodus 37:27. And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

Staves of, covered with gold.

Exodus 30:5. And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

Called the golden altar.

Exodus 39:38. And the golden altar, and the Anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for The Tabernacle door,

Placed before The Vail in the outer sanctuary.

Exodus 30:6. And thou shalt put it before The Vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the Mercy Seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

Exodus 40:5. And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to The Tabernacle.

Exodus 40:26. And he put the golden altar in the tent of the Congregation before The Vail:

Said to be before the Lord.

Leviticus 4:7. And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

1 Kings 9:25. And three times in a year did Solomon offer Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

Anointed with holy oil.

Exodus 30:26-27. And thou shalt anoint The Tabernacle of the Congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony, And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the Altar of Incense,

The priest burned incense on, every morning and evening.

Exodus 30:7-8. And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

No strange incense nor any sacrifice to be offered on.

Exodus 30:9. Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

Atonement made for, by the High Priest once every year.

Exodus 30:10. And Aaron shall make an Atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the Sin Offering of Atonements: once in the year shall he make Atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

Leviticus 16:18-19. And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the LORD, and make an Atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about. And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

The blood of all sin offerings put on the horns of.

Leviticus 4:7. And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:18. And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

PUNISHMENT FOR;

Offering strange fire on.

Leviticus 10:1-2. And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

Unauthorized offering on.

2 Chronicles 26:16-19. But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the Altar of Incense. And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men: And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It Appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God. Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

Covered by the priest before removal from the sanctuary.

Numbers 4:11. And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

A type of Christ.

Revelation 8:3. And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all Saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

Revelation 9:3. And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

Vail, the Sacred

Moses commanded to make.

Exodus 26:31 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made:

Made by Bezaleel for The Tabernacle.

Exodus 36:35 And he made a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with Cherubims made he it of cunning work.

Suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold.

Exodus 26:32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

Hung between the holy and Most Holy Place.

Exodus 26:33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Hebrews 9:3 And after the second veil, The Tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

Designed to conceal the ark, mercy-seat, and the symbol of the divine presence.

Exodus 40:3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with The Vail.

THE HIGH PRIEST

Alone allowed to enter within.

Hebrews 9:6-7 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God. 7 But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

Allowed to enter but once a year.

Leviticus 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat.

Hebrews 9:7 But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

Could not enter without blood.

Leviticus 16:3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Hebrews 9:7 But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

Made by Solomon for the temple.

2 Chronicles 3:14 And he made The Vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought Cherubims thereon.

Was rent at the Death of our Lord.

Matthew 27:51 And, behold, The Veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

Mark 15:38 And The Veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

Luke 23:45 And the sun was darkened, and The Veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

ILLUSTRATIVE

Of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation.

Hebrews 9:8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

Of the flesh of Christ which concealed His divinity.

Hebrews 10:20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through The Veil, that is to say, his flesh;

Isaiah 53:2 For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

(Rending of,) of the Death of Christ which opened heaven to Saints.

Hebrews 10:19-20 Having therefore, Brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through The Veil, that is to say, his flesh;

Holy of Holies

Divided from the outward tabernacle by a vail.

Exodus 26:31-33 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made: 32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver. 33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

WAS CALLED THE

Sanctuary.

Leviticus 4:6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before The Vail of the sanctuary.

Psalms 20:2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion;

Holy sanctuary.

Leviticus 16:33 And he shall make an Atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an Atonement for The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an Atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the Congregation.

Holy place.

Exodus 28:29 And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of Judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

Leviticus 16:2-3 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat. 3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Most Holy Place.

Exodus 26:31-33 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made: 32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver. 33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Holiest of all.

Hebrews 9:3 And after the second veil, The Tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

Oracle.

1 Kings 6:5 And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about:

1 Kings 6:16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for the Most Holy Place.

1 Kings 6:20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar.

CONTAINED

Ark of testimony.

Exodus 26:33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Exodus 40:3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with The Vail.

Exodus 40:21 And he brought the ark into The Tabernacle, and set up The Vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Mercy-seat.

Exodus 26:34 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Most Holy Place.

Cherubim.

Exodus 25:18-22 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the Mercy Seat. 19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the Mercy Seat shall ye make the Cherubims on the two ends thereof. 20 And the Cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the Mercy Seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the Mercy Seat shall the faces of the Cherubims be. 21 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. ...

1 Kings 6:23-28 And within the oracle he made two Cherubims of olive tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits. 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the Cherubims were of one measure and one size. 26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub. ...

Golden censer.

Hebrews 9:4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

Pot of manna.

Exodus 16:33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

Hebrews 9:4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

Aaron's rod.

Numbers 17:10 And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

Hebrews 9:4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

A written copy of the divine law.

Deuteronomy 31:26 Take this book of The Law, and put it in the side of the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a Witness against thee.

2 Kings 22:8 And Hilkiah the High Priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of The Law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

God appeared in.

Exodus 25:22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the Mercy Seat, from between the two Cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

Leviticus 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat.

THE HIGH PRIEST

Not to enter, at all times.

Leviticus 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat.

Alone to enter, once a year.

Hebrews 9:7 But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

Entered, in ordinary priest's dress.

Leviticus 16:4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen Breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

Entered, not without blood of Atonement.

Leviticus 16:14-15 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the Mercy Seat eastward; and before the Mercy Seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times. 15 Then shall he kill the goat of the Sin Offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within The Vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the Mercy Seat, and before the Mercy Seat:

Offered incense in.

Leviticus 16:12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within The Vail:

Made Atonement for.

Leviticus 16:15-16 Then shall he kill the goat of the Sin Offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within The Vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the Mercy Seat, and before the Mercy Seat: 16 And he shall make an Atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their Sins: and so shall he do for The Tabernacle of the Congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

Leviticus 16:20 And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

Leviticus 16:33 And he shall make an Atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an Atonement for The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an Atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the Congregation.

The priests were allowed to enter, and prepare the holy things for removal.

Numbers 4:5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

Laid open to view at Christ's Death.

Matthew 27:51 And, behold, The Veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

A type of heaven.

Psalms 102:19 For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

Hebrews 9:12-13 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. 13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

Hebrews 9:24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:

Saints have boldness to enter the true.

Hebrews 10:19 Having therefore, Brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

Ark of the Covenant

Dimensions, ect. of.

Exodus 25:10 And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

Exodus 37:1 And Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

Entirely covered with gold.

Exodus 25:11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

Exodus 37:2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about. Surrounded with a crown of gold.

Exodus 25:11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

Furnished with rings and staves.

Exodus 25:12-15 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it. 13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. 14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. 15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

Exodus 37:3-5 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it. 4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

Tables of testimony alone placed in.

Exodus 25:16 And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

Exodus 25:21 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

1 Kings 8:9 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

1 Kings 8:21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our Fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

2 Chronicles 5:10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put therein at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

Hebrews 9:4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

Mercy-seat laid upon.

Exodus 25:21 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

Exodus 26:34 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Most Holy Place.

Placed in the Holy of Holies.

Exodus 26:33 And thou shalt hang up The Vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within The Vail the ark of the testimony: and The Vail shall divide unto you between the Holy Place and the most holy.

Exodus 40:21 And he brought the ark into The Tabernacle, and set up The Vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Hebrews 9:3-4 And after the second veil, The Tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all; 4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

The pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before.

Hebrews 9:4 Which had the golden censer, and the Ark of the Covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

Exodus 16:33-34 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept.

A copy of The Law laid in the side of.

Deuteronomy 31:26 Take this book of The Law, and put it in the side of the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a Witness against thee.

Anointed with sacred oil.

Exodus 30:26 And thou shalt anoint The Tabernacle of the Congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

Covered with The Vail by the priests before removal.

Numbers 4:5-6 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it: 6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

WAS CALLED THE

Ark of God.

1 Samuel 3:3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;

Ark of God's strength.

2 Chronicles 6:41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with Salvation, and let thy Saints rejoice in goodness.

Psalms 132:8 Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

Ark of the Covenant of the Lord.

Numbers 10:33 And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

Ark of the testimony.

Exodus 30:6 And thou shalt put it before The Vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the Mercy Seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

Numbers 7:89 And when Moses was gone into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the Mercy Seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two Cherubims: and he spake unto him.

A symbol of the presence and glory of God.

Numbers 14:43-44 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you. 44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

Esteemed the glory of Israel.

1 Samuel 4:21-22 And she named the child Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her Father in law and her husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

Was holy.

2 Chronicles 35:3 And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

Sanctified its resting-place.

2 Chronicles 8:11 And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

The Israelites inquired of the Lord before.

Joshua 7:6-9 And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan! 8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies! 9 For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

Judges 20:27 And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the Ark of the Covenant of God was there in those days,

1 Chronicles 13:3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not at it in the days of Saul.

WAS CARRIED

By priests of Levites alone.

Deuteronomy 10:8 At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day.

Joshua 3:14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the Ark of the Covenant before the people;

2 Samuel 15:24 And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing the Ark of the Covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

1 Chronicles 15:2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD Chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

Before the Israelites in their journeys.

Numbers 10:33 And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

Joshua 3:6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the Ark of the Covenant, and went before the people.

Sometimes to the camp in war.

1 Samuel 4:4-5 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth between the Cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the Covenant of God. 5 And when the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

Profanation of, Punished.

Numbers 4:5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

Numbers 4:15 And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

1 Samuel 6:19 And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

1 Chronicles 15:13 For because ye did it not at the first, the LORD our God made a Breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

Protecting of, rewarded.

1 Chronicles 13:14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obbededom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obbededom, and all that he had.

Captured by the Philistines.

1 Samuel 4:11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.

MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH

Jordan divided.

Joshua 4:7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

Fall of the walls of Jericho.

Joshua 6:6-20 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the Ark of the Covenant, and let seven priests bear Seven Trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. 7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and Compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD. 8 And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the Seven Trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD followed them. 9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets. ...

Fall of Dagon.

1 Samuel 5:1-4 And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Ebenezer unto Ashdod. 2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon. 3 And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. 4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

Philistines plagued.

1 Samuel 5:6-12 But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof. 7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. 8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither. 9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts. ...

Manner of its restoration.

1 Samuel 6:1-18 And the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months. 2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a Trespass Offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you. 4 Then said they, What shall be the Trespass Offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords. ...

At Kirjath-jearim twenty years.

1 Samuel 7:1-2 And the men of Kirjathjearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD. 2 And it came to pass, while the ark Abode in Kirjathjearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

Removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-Edom.

2 Samuel 6:1-11 Again, David gathered together all the Chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwelleth between the Cherubims. 3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drove the new cart. 4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark. ...

David made a tent for.

2 Samuel 6:17 And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of The Tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings before the LORD.

1 Chronicles 15:1 And David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

Brought into the city of David.

2 Samuel 6:12-15 And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obededom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obededom into the city of David with gladness. 13 And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings. 14 And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod. 15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

1 Chronicles 15:25-28 So David, and the elders of Israel, and the Captains over thousands, went to bring up the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obededom with joy. 26 And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams. 27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had upon him an ephod of linen. 28 Thus all Israel brought up the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the Cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and Harps.

Brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity.

1 Kings 8:1-6 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the Fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion. 2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month. 3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark. 4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in The Tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up. ...

2 Chronicles 5:2-9 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the Fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion. 3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the ark, and The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in The Tabernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring up. ...

A type of Christ.

Psalm 40:8 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart.

Revelation 11:19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an Earthquake, and great hail.

Mercy-seat

Moses commanded to make.

Exodus 25:17 And thou shalt make a Mercy Seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

Bezaleel given wisdom to make.

Exodus 31:2-3 See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah: 3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

Exodus 31:7 The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the Mercy Seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of The Tabernacle,

Made of pure gold.

Exodus 25:17 And thou shalt make a Mercy Seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

Exodus 37:6 And he made the Mercy Seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

The cherubim formed out of, and at each end of it.

Exodus 25:18-20 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the Mercy Seat. 19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the Mercy Seat shall ye make the Cherubims on the two ends thereof. 20 And the Cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the Mercy Seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the Mercy Seat shall the faces of the Cherubims be.

Hebrews 9:5 And over it the Cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

Placed upon the ark of testimony.

Exodus 25:21 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

Exodus 26:34 And thou shalt put the Mercy Seat upon the ark of the testimony in the Most Holy Place.

Exodus 40:20 And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the Mercy Seat above upon the ark:

GOD

Appeared over in the cloud.

Leviticus 16:2 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat.

Dwelt over.

Psalms 80:1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the Cherubims, shine forth.

Spake from above.

Exodus 25:22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the Mercy Seat, from between the two Cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

Numbers 7:89 And when Moses was gone into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the Mercy Seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two Cherubims: and he spake unto him.

Covered with a cloud of incense on the day of Atonement.

Leviticus 16:13 And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the Mercy Seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not:

The blood of sacrifices on the day of Atonement sprinkled upon and before.

Leviticus 16:14-15 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the Mercy Seat eastward; and before the Mercy Seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times. 15 Then shall he kill the goat of the Sin Offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within The Vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the Mercy Seat, and before the Mercy Seat:

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ.

Romans 3:25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through Faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of Sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

Hebrews 9:3 And after the second veil, The Tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

The throne of grace.

Hebrews 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Cherubim

Form and appearance of.

Ezekiel 1:5-11 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man. 6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings. 7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass. 8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings. ...

Ezekiel 1:13-14 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning. 14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

Animated by the Spirit of God.

Ezekiel 1:12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned not when they went.

Ezekiel 1:20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

Engaged in accomplishing the purposes of God.

Ezekiel 1:15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

Ezekiel 10:9-11 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the Cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl stone. 10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. 11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

Ezekiel 10:16-17 And when the Cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the Cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them. 17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

The glory of God exhibited upon.

Ezekiel 1:22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

Ezekiel 1:26-28 And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it. 27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about. 28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of Rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

Ezekiel 10:4 Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORDS' glory.

Ezekiel 10:18 Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the Cherubims.

Ezekiel 10:20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the Cherubims.

Sound of their wings was as the voice of God.

Ezekiel 1:24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

Ezekiel 10:5 And the sound of the Cherubims' wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

Placed at the entrance of Eden.

Genesis 3:24 So he Drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

OF GOLD

Formed out of, and at each end of the Mercy Seat.

Exodus 25:18-20 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the Mercy Seat. 19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the Mercy Seat shall ye make the Cherubims on the two ends thereof. 20 And the Cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the Mercy Seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the Mercy Seat shall the faces of the Cherubims be.

Placed over the Ark of the Covenant.

1 Samuel 4:4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth between the Cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the Ark of the Covenant of God.

1 Kings 8:6-7 And the priests brought in the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the Most Holy Place, even under the wings of the Cherubims. 7 For the Cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the Cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

2 Chronicles 5:7-8 And the priests brought in the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the Most Holy Place, even under the wings of the Cherubims: 8 For the Cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the Cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

God's presence manifested between.

2 Samuel 6:2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwelleth between the Cherubims.

2 Kings 19:15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest between the Cherubims, thou Art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

Psalms 80:1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the Cherubims, shine forth.

Psalms 99:1 The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the Cherubims; let the earth be moved.

The oracles or answers of God delivered from between.

Exodus 25:22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the Mercy Seat, from between the two Cherubims which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

Numbers 7:89 And when Moses was gone into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the Mercy Seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two Cherubims: and he spake unto him.

Called the cherubim of glory.

Hebrews 9:5 And over it the Cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

REPRESENTATIONS OF, MADE ON THE

Curtains of The Tabernacle.

Exodus 26:1 Moreover thou shalt make The Tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with Cherubims of cunning work shalt thou make them.

Exodus 26:31 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made:

Vail of The Tabernacle.

Exodus 26:31 And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with Cherubims shall it be made:

Vail of the temple.

2 Chronicles 3:14 And he made The Vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought Cherubims thereon.

Doors of the temple.

1 Kings 6:32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of Cherubims and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the Cherubims, and upon the palm trees.

1 Kings 6:35 And he carved thereon Cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

Walls of the temple.

2 Chronicles 3:7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved Cherubims on the walls.

Bases of brazen lavers.

1 Kings 7:29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and Cherubims: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

1 Kings 7:36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved Cherubims, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

Riding on, illustrative of majesty and power of God.

2 Samuel 22:11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

Psalms 18:10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

OFFERINGS

To be made to God alone.

Exodus 22:20 He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

Judges 13:16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a Burnt Offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD.

Antiquity of.

Genesis 4:3-4 And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. 4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering;

DIFFERENT KINDS OF;

Burnt.

Leviticus 1:3-17 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD. 4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the Burnt Offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make Atonement for him. 5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation. 6 And he shall flay the Burnt Offering, and cut it into his pieces. ...

Psalms 66:15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

Sin.

Leviticus 4:3-35 If the priest that is anointed do Sin according to the Sin of the people; then let him bring for his Sin, which he hath Sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a Sin Offering. 4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD. 5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to The Tabernacle of the Congregation: 6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before The Vail of the sanctuary. ...

Leviticus 6:25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is The Law of the Sin Offering: In the place where the Burnt Offering is killed shall the Sin Offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

Leviticus 10:17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the Sin Offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the Congregation, to make Atonement for them before the LORD?

Trespass.

Leviticus 5:16-19 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him with the ram of the Trespass Offering, and it shall be forgiven him. 17 And if a soul Sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. 18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a Trespass Offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him. 19 It is a Trespass Offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

Leviticus 6:6 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a Trespass Offering, unto the priest:

Leviticus 7:1 Likewise this is The Law of the Trespass Offering: it is most holy.

Peace.

Leviticus 3 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of Peace Offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD. 2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. 3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the Peace Offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the Caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away. ...

Leviticus 7:11 And this is The Law of the sacrifice of Peace Offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

Heave.

Exodus 29:27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:

Exodus 7:14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

Numbers 15:19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD.

Wave.

Exodus 29:26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

Leviticus 7:30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

Meat.

Leviticus 2 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereof his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: 3 And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. 4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. ...

Numbers 15:4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

Drink.

Genesis 35:14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

Exodus 29:40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

Numbers 15:5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the Burnt Offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

Thank.

Leviticus 7:12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

Leviticus 22:29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

Psalms 50:14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

Free-will.

Leviticus 23:38 Beside the Sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

Deuteronomy 16:10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

Deuteronomy 23:23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

Incense.

Exodus 30:8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

Malachi 1:11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

Luke 1:9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

First-fruits.

Exodus 22:29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

Deuteronomy 18:4 The firstfruit also of thy Corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

Tithe.

Leviticus 27:30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORDS': it is holy unto the LORD.

Numbers 18:21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Deuteronomy 14:22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

Gifts.

Exodus 35:22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the LORD.

Numbers 7:2-88 That the Princes of Israel, heads of the house of their Fathers, who were the Princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered: 3 And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the Princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before The Tabernacle. 4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service. ...

Jealousy.

Numbers 5:15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

Personal, for redemption.

Exodus 30:13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gerahs:) an half shekel shall be the offering of the LORD.

Exodus 30:15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the LORD, to make an Atonement for your souls.

Declared to be most holy.

Numbers 18:9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every Sin Offering of theirs, and every Trespass Offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

REQUIRED TO BE

Perfect.

Leviticus 22:21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of Peace Offerings unto the LORD to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in Beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

The best of their kind.

Malachi 1:14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.

Offered willingly.

Leviticus 22:19 Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the Beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

Offered in righteousness.

Malachi 3:3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Offered in love and Charity.

Matthew 5:23-24. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

Brought in a clean vessel.

Isaiah 66:20 And they shall bring all your Brethren for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon Horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon Mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

Brought to the place appointed of God.

Deuteronomy 12:6 And thither ye shall bring your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

Psalms 27:6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will Sing, yea, I will Sing praises unto the LORD.

Hebrews 9:9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the Conscience;

Laid before the altar.

Matthew 5:23-24. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

Presented by the priest.

Hebrews 5:1 For every High Priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for Sins:

Brought without delay.

Exodus 22:29-30 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. 30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his Dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

Unacceptable, without gratitude.

Psalms 50:8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy Burnt Offerings, to have been continually before me.

Psalms 50:14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:

Could not make the offerer perfect.

Hebrews 9:9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the Conscience;

THINGS FORBIDDEN AS;

The price of Fornication.

Deuteronomy 23:18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a Whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are Abomination unto the LORD thy God.

The price of a dog.

Deuteronomy 23:18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a Whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are Abomination unto the LORD thy God.

Whatever was blemished.

Leviticus 22:20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

Whatever was imperfect.

Leviticus 22:24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

Whatever was unclean.

Leviticus 27:11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

Leviticus 27:27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

Laid up in the temple.

2 Chronicles 31:12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next.

Nehemiah 10:37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

Hezekiah prepared chambers for.

2 Chronicles 31:11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them,

THE JEWS OFTEN

Slow in presenting.

Nehemiah 13:10-12 And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given them: for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field. 11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place. 12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the Corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.

Defrauded God of.

Malachi 3:8 Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

Gave the worst they had as.

Malachi 1:8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

Malachi 1:13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

Rejected in, because of Sin.

Isaiah 1:13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an Abomination unto me; the new moons and Sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot Away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

Malachi 1:10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

Abhorred, on account of the Sins of the priests.

1 Samuel 2:17 Wherefore the Sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

Presented to Idols.

Ezekiel 20:28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

Made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews.

Numbers 15:14-16 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do. 15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the Congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD. 16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

Many offenses under The Law, beyond the efficacy of.

1 Samuel 3:14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

Psalms 51:16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in Burnt Offering.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ's offering of Himself.

Ephesians 5:2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

The conversion of the Gentiles.

Romans 15:16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the Gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

The conversion of the Jews.

Isaiah 66:20 And they shall bring all your Brethren for an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon Horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon Mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

The Daily Sacrifice

Ordained in Mount Sinai.

Numbers 28:6 It is a continual Burnt Offering, which was ordained in Mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

A lamb as a Burnt Offering morning and evening.

Exodus 29:38-39 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

Doubled on the Sabbath.

Numbers 28:9-10 And on the Sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: 10 This is the Burnt Offering of every Sabbath, beside the continual Burnt Offering, and his drink offering.

REQUIRED TO BE

With a meat and drink offering.

Exodus 29:40-41 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Slowly and entirely consumed.

Leviticus 6:9-12 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is The Law of the Burnt Offering: It is the Burnt Offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it. 10 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen Breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the Burnt Offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar. 11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place. 12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the Burnt Offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the Peace Offerings.

Perpetually observed.

Exodus 29:42 This shall be a continual Burnt Offering throughout your generations at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD: where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

Numbers 28:3 And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continual Burnt Offering.

Numbers 28:6 It is a continual Burnt Offering, which was ordained in Mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

Peculiarly acceptable.

Numbers 28:8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Psalms 141:2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

Secured God's presence and favor.

Exodus 29:43-44 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and The Tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

Times of offering, were seasons of prayer.

Ezra 9:5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

Daniel 9:20-21 And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my Sin and the Sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God; 21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

Restored after the captivity.

Ezra 3:3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered Burnt Offerings thereon unto the LORD, even Burnt Offerings morning and evening.

The abolition of, foretold.

Daniel 9:26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

Daniel 11:31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the Abomination that maketh desolate.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

Christ.

John 1:29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the Sin of the world.

John 1:36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

1 Peter 1:19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Acceptable prayer.

Psalms 141:2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

The Burnt Offering

To be offered only to the Lord.

Judges 13:16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a Burnt Offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the LORD.

Especially acceptable.

Genesis 8:21 And the LORD smelled a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

Leviticus 1:9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 1:13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 1:17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

The most ancient of all sacrifices.

Genesis 4:4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

Genesis 8:20 And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered Burnt Offerings on the altar.

Genesis 22:2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a Burnt Offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

Genesis 22:13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a Burnt Offering in the stead of his son.

Offered by the Hebrews before the Law.

Exodus 10:25 And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and Burnt Offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

Exodus 24:5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered Burnt Offerings, and sacrificed Peace Offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

TO BE TAKEN FROM

The flock or herd.

Leviticus 1:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

The fowls.

Leviticus 1:14 And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

Was an Atonement for Sin.

Leviticus 9:7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy Sin Offering, and thy Burnt Offering, and make an Atonement for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an Atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

Guilt transferred to, by imposition of hands.

Leviticus 1:4 And he shall put his hand upon the head of the Burnt Offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make Atonement for him.

Numbers 8:12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a Sin Offering, and the other for a Burnt Offering, unto the LORD, to make an Atonement for the Levites.

REQUIRED TO BE

Killed, if a beast, by the person who brought it.

Leviticus 1:5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 1:11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

Killed, if a bird, by the priest.

Leviticus 1:15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

For the people at large, killed and prepared by the Levites.

Ezekiel 44:11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the Burnt Offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

A male without blemish.

Leviticus 1:3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD.

Leviticus 22:19 Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the Beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

Voluntary.

Leviticus 1:3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish; he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD.

Leviticus 22:18-19 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a Burnt Offering; 19 Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the Beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

Presented at the door of The Tabernacle.

Leviticus 1:3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD.

Deuteronomy 12:6 And thither ye shall bring your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

Deuteronomy 12:11 Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

Deuteronomy 12:14 But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy Burnt Offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

Offered by priests only.

Leviticus 1:9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water; and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Ezekiel 44:15 But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

Offered in righteousness.

Psalms 51:19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with Burnt Offering and whole Burnt Offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

Entirely burned.

Leviticus 1:8-9 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: 9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 1:12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

Leviticus 6:9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is The Law of the Burnt Offering: It is the Burnt Offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar.

Leviticus 1:5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 1:11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar.

Leviticus 1:5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 1:11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

If a bird, the blood was wrung out at the side of the altar.

Leviticus 1:15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

Ashes of, collected at foot of the altar, and conveyed without the camp.

Leviticus 6:11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

Skin of, given to the priests for clothing.

Leviticus 7:8 And the priest that offereth any man's Burnt Offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the Burnt Offering which he hath offered.

Genesis 3:21 Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make Coats of skins, and clothed them.

WAS OFFERED

Every morning and evening.

Exodus 29:38-42 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even: 40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ...

Every Sabbath day.

Numbers 28:9-10 And on the Sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: 10 This is the Burnt Offering of every Sabbath, beside the continual Burnt Offering, and his drink offering.

The First Day of every month.

Numbers 28:11 And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a Burnt Offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

The seven days of unleavened bread.

Numbers 28:19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a Burnt Offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish:

Numbers 28:24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual Burnt Offering, and his drink offering.

The Day of Atonement.

Leviticus 16:3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 16:5 And he shall take of the Congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a Sin Offering, and one ram for a Burnt Offering.

At consecration of Levites.

Numbers 8:12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a Sin Offering, and the other for a Burnt Offering, unto the LORD, to make an Atonement for the Levites.

At consecration of priests.

Leviticus 9:2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

Leviticus 9:12-14 And he slew the Burnt Offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar. 13 And they presented the Burnt Offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar. 14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon the Burnt Offering on the altar.

At consecration of kings.

1 Chronicles 29:21-23 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered Burnt Offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in Abundance for all Israel: 22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed him unto the LORD to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be priest. 23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his Father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

At purification of women.

Leviticus 12:6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a Burnt Offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a Sin Offering, unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, unto the priest:

For Nazarites after defilement, or at the end of their vow.

Numbers 6:11 And the priest shall offer the one for a Sin Offering, and the other for a Burnt Offering, and make an Atonement for him, for that he Sinned by the Dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

Numbers 6:14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a Burnt Offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a Sin Offering, and one ram without blemish for Peace Offerings,

For the healed leper.

Leviticus 14:13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy:

Leviticus 14:19-20 And the priest shall offer the Sin Offering, and make an Atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the Burnt Offering: 20 And the priest shall offer the Burnt Offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

At dedication of sacred places.

Numbers 7:15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a Burnt Offering:

1 Kings 8:64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings: because the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings.

After great mercies.

1 Samuel 6:14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Bethshemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a Burnt Offering unto the LORD.

2 Samuel 24:22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

2 Samuel 24:25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings. So the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

Before going to war.

1 Samuel 7:9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a Burnt Offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him.

With sounds of trumpets at feasts.

Numbers 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your Burnt Offerings, and over the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

The fat, ect. of all Peace Offerings laid on, and consumed with the daily.

Leviticus 3:5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 6:12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the Burnt Offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the Peace Offerings.

Of the wicked, not accepted by God.

Isaiah 1:10-11 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto The Law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. 11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the Burnt Offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

Obedience better than.

1 Samuel 15:22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD as great delight in Burnt Offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

Jeremiah 7:21-23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your Burnt Offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh. 22 For I spake not unto your Fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning Burnt Offerings or sacrifices: 23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

Knowledge of God better than.

Hosea 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than Burnt Offerings.

Love of God better than.

Mark 12:33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole Burnt Offerings and sacrifices.

Abraham tried by the command to offer Isaac as.

Genesis 22 And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a Burnt Offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the Burnt Offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. ...

Incapable of removing Sin, and reconciling to God.

Psalms 40:6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: Burnt Offering and Sin Offering hast thou not required.

Psalms 50:8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy Burnt Offerings, to have been continually before me.

Hebrews 10:6 In Burnt Offerings and sacrifices for Sin thou hast had no pleasure.

The most costly, no adequate tribute to God.

Isaiah 40:16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a Burnt Offering.

Psalms 50:9-13 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills. 11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine. 12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof. ...

Guilt of unauthorized persons offering.

1 Samuel 13:12-13 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a Burnt Offering. 13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

Guilt of offering, except in the place appointed.

Leviticus 17:8-9 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a Burnt Offering or sacrifice, 9 And bringeth it not unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

Of human victims abhorred.

Deuteronomy 12:31 Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every Abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

2 Kings 3:27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a Burnt Offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

Jeremiah 7:31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

Jeremiah 19:5 They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire for Burnt Offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

ILLUSTRATIVE OF

The offering of Christ.

Ephesians 5:2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

Hebrews 10:8-10 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and Burnt Offerings and offering for Sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by The Law; 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. 10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Devotedness to God.

Romans 12:1 I Beseech you therefore, Brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

Sin Offering

Probable origin of.

Genesis 4:4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

Genesis 4:7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, Sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

WAS OFFERED

For Sins of ignorance.

Leviticus 4:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall Sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

Leviticus 4:13 And if the whole Congregation of Israel Sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

Leviticus 4:22 When a ruler hath Sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

Leviticus 4:27 And if any one of the common people Sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

At the consecration of priests.

Exodus 29:10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

Exodus 29:14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a Sin Offering.

At the consecration of Levites.

Numbers 8:8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a Sin Offering.

At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow.

Numbers 6:14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a Burnt Offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a Sin Offering, and one ram without blemish for Peace Offerings,

On the day of Atonement.

Leviticus 16:3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 16:9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORDS' lot fell, and offer him for a Sin Offering.

Was a most holy sacrifice.

Leviticus 6:25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is The Law of the Sin Offering: In the place where the Burnt Offering is killed shall the Sin Offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

Leviticus 6:29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

CONSISTED OF

A young bullock for priests.

Leviticus 4:3 If the priest that is anointed do Sin according to the Sin of the people; then let him bring for his Sin, which he hath Sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a Sin Offering.

Leviticus 9:2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering, without blemish, and offer them before the LORD.

Leviticus 16:3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 16:6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the Sin Offering, which is for himself, and make an Atonement for himself, and for his house.

A young bullock or he-goat for the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:14 When the Sin, which they have Sinned against it, is known, then the Congregation shall offer a young bullock for the Sin, and bring him before The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 16:9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORDS' lot fell, and offer him for a Sin Offering.

2 Chronicles 29:23 And they brought forth the he goats for the Sin Offering before the king and the Congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:

A male kid for a ruler.

Leviticus 4:23 Or if his Sin, wherein he hath Sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

A female kid or female lamb for a private person.

Leviticus 4:28 Or if his Sin, which he hath Sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his Sin which he hath Sinned.

Leviticus 4:32 And if he bring a lamb for a Sin Offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands.

Leviticus 4:4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

Leviticus 4:15 And the elders of the Congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

Leviticus 4:24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the Burnt Offering before the LORD: it is a Sin Offering.

Leviticus 4:29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the Sin Offering, and slay the Sin Offering in the place of the Burnt Offering.

2 Chronicles 29:23 And they brought forth the he goats for the Sin Offering before the king and the Congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:

Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering.

Leviticus 4:24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the Burnt Offering before the LORD: it is a Sin Offering.

Leviticus 6:25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is The Law of the Sin Offering: In the place where the Burnt Offering is killed shall the Sin Offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy.

THE BLOOD OF,

For a priest or for the Congregation, brought by the priest into The Tabernacle.

Leviticus 4:5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to The Tabernacle of the Congregation:

Leviticus 4:16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to The Tabernacle of the Congregation:

For a priest or for the Congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside The Vail, by the priest with his finger.

Leviticus 4:6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before The Vail of the sanctuary.

Leviticus 4:17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before The Vail.

For a priest or for the Congregation, put upon the horns of the Altar of Incense.

Leviticus 4:7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Put upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt-offering.

For a ruler or for a private person, by the priest with his finger.

Leviticus 4:25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the Sin Offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt Offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the Altar of Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 4:30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt Offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

Poured at the foot of the Altar of Burnt-offering.

In every case.

Leviticus 4:7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation; and shall pour out all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the Burnt Offering, which is at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 4:25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the Sin Offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt Offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the Altar of Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 9:9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

Fat burned on the Altar of Burnt-offering.

Fat of the inside, kidneys, ect.

Leviticus 4:8-10 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the Sin Offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the Caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away, 10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of Peace Offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 4:19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

Leviticus 4:26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of Peace Offerings: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him as concerning his Sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

Leviticus 9:10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the Caul above the liver of the Sin Offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

The skin, carcass, ect. burned without the camp.

When for a priest or the Congregation,

Leviticus 4:11-12 And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung, 12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

Leviticus 6:30 And no Sin Offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

Leviticus 9:11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

Was eaten by the priests in a holy place.

When its blood had not been brought into The Tabernacle.

Leviticus 6:26 The priest that offereth it for Sin shall eat it: in the Holy Place shall it be eaten, in The Court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

Leviticus 6:29-30 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy. 30 And no Sin Offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into The Tabernacle of the Congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

Aaron, ect. rebuked for burning and not eating.

That of the Congregation, its blood not having been brought into The Tabernacle.

Leviticus 10:16-18 And Moses diligently sought the goat of the Sin Offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron which were left alive, saying, 17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the Sin Offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the Congregation, to make Atonement for them before the LORD? 18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the Holy Place: ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

Leviticus 9:9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

Leviticus 9:15 And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the Sin Offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for Sin, as the first.

Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy.

Leviticus 6:27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed.

Leviticus 6:27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of.

Leviticus 6:28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

Was typical of Christ's sacrifice.

2 Corinthians 5:21 For he hath made him to be Sin for us, who knew no Sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

Hebrews 13:11-13 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the High Priest for Sin, are burned without the camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. 13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.

Trespass Offering

Esteemed as a Sin Offering, and frequently so called.

Leviticus 5:6 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD for his Sin which he hath Sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a Sin Offering; and the priest shall make an Atonement for him concerning his Sin.

Leviticus 5:9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the Sin Offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a Sin Offering.

TO BE OFFERED

For concealing knowledge of a crime.

Leviticus 5:1 And if a soul Sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a Witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity.

For involuntarily touching unclean things.

Leviticus 5:2-3 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty. 3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

For rash swearing.

Leviticus 5:4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an Oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

For Sins of ignorance in holy things.

Leviticus 5:15 If a soul commit a trespass, and Sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a Trespass Offering;

For any Sin of ignorance.

Leviticus 5:17 And if a soul Sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

For Breach of trust, or fraud.

Leviticus 6:2-5 If a soul Sin, and commit a trespass against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in Fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 Then it shall be, because he hath Sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it Appertaineth, in the day of his Trespass Offering.

Was a most holy offering.

Leviticus 14:13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy:

CONSISTED OF

A she lamb or kid.

Leviticus 5:6 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD for his Sin which he hath Sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a Sin Offering; and the priest shall make an Atonement for him concerning his Sin.

A ram without blemish.

Leviticus 5:15 If a soul commit a trespass, and Sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a Trespass Offering:

Leviticus 6:6 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a Trespass Offering, unto the priest:

Two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb.

Leviticus 5:7-10 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a Sin Offering, and the other for a Burnt Offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the Sin Offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder: 9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the Sin Offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a Sin Offering. 10 And he shall offer the second for a Burnt Offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him for his Sin which he hath Sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

A meat offering by the very poor.

Leviticus 5:11-13 But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that Sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a Sin Offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a Sin Offering. 12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it is a Sin Offering. 13 And the priest shall make an Atonement for him as touching his Sin that he hath Sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

For minor offenses was lessened for the poor, not so the Sin Offering.

Leviticus 5 And if a soul Sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a Witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity. 2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty. 3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty. 4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an Oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these. ...

Leviticus 4 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall Sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them: 3 If the priest that is anointed do Sin according to the Sin of the people; then let him bring for his Sin, which he hath Sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a Sin Offering. 4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD. ...

Atonement made by.

Leviticus 5:6 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD for his Sin which he hath Sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a Sin Offering; and the priest shall make an Atonement for him concerning his Sin.

Leviticus 5:10 And he shall offer the second for a Burnt Offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him for his Sin which he hath Sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

Leviticus 5:13 And the priest shall make an Atonement for him as touching his Sin that he hath Sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

Leviticus 5:16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him with the ram of the Trespass Offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

Leviticus 6:7 And the priest shall make an Atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

Leviticus 19:22 And the priest shall make an Atonement for him with the ram of the Trespass Offering before the LORD for his Sin which he hath done: and the Sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

Accompanied by Confession.

Leviticus 5:5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall Confess that he hath Sinned in that thing:

Generally accompanied by restitution.

Leviticus 5:16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an Atonement for him with the ram of the Trespass Offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

Leviticus 6:5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it Appertaineth, in the day of his Trespass Offering.

Slain where the Sin Offering & Burnt Offering were slain.

Leviticus 14:13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy:

Ezekiel 40:39 And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the Burnt Offering and the Sin Offering and the Trespass Offering.

Sometimes waved alive before the Lord.

Leviticus 14:12-13 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a Trespass Offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: 13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy:

SPECIAL OCCASIONS OF OFFERING;

Cleansing of a leper.

Leviticus 14:2 This shall be The Law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest:

Leviticus 14:12-14 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a Trespass Offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: 13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy: 14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the Trespass Offering, and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:

Leviticus 14:21-22 And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a Trespass Offering to be waved, to make an Atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil; 22 And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a Sin Offering, and the other a Burnt Offering.

Purification of women.

Leviticus 12:6-8 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a Burnt Offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a Sin Offering, unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, unto the priest: 7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an Atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is The Law for her that hath born a male or a female. 8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the Burnt Offering, and the other for a Sin Offering: and the priest shall make an Atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

Purification of those with issues.

Leviticus 15:14-15 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and give them unto the priest: 15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a Sin Offering, and the other for a Burnt Offering; and the priest shall make an Atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

Purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow.

Numbers 6:12 And he shall Consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a Trespass Offering; but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

For connection with a betrothed bondmaid.

Leviticus 19:20-22 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to Death, because she was not free. 21 And he shall bring his Trespass Offering unto the LORD, unto the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation, even a ram for a Trespass Offering. 22 And the priest shall make an Atonement for him with the ram of the Trespass Offering before the LORD for his Sin which he hath done: and the Sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

Was the perquisites of the priest.

Leviticus 14:13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the Sin Offering and the Burnt Offering, in the Holy Place: for as the Sin Offering is the priest's, so is the Trespass Offering: it is most holy:

Ezekiel 44:29 They shall eat the meat offering, and the Sin Offering, and the Trespass Offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

Illustrative of Christ.

Isaiah 53:10 Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for Sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

Ezekiel 46:20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the Trespass Offering and the Sin Offering, where they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, to sanctify the people.

Peace-offerings

A male or female of herd or flock.

Leviticus 3:1 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of Peace Offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

Leviticus 3:6 And if his offering for a sacrifice of Peace Offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

Leviticus 3:12 And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

THE OFFERER REQUIRED

To give it freely.

Leviticus 19:5 And if ye offer a sacrifice of Peace Offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

To bring it himself.

Leviticus 7:29-30 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his Peace Offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his Peace Offerings. 30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

To lay his hand upon its head.

Leviticus 3:2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

Leviticus 3:8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

Leviticus 3:13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

To kill it at tabernacle door.

Leviticus 3:2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

Leviticus 3:8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

Leviticus 3:13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

Required to be perfect and free from blemish.

Leviticus 3:1 And if his oblation be a sacrifice of Peace Offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

Leviticus 22:21 And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of Peace Offerings unto the LORD to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in Beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

THE PRIEST

Prepared.

Ezekiel 46:2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his Burnt Offering and his Peace Offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

Sprinkled the blood on the altar.

Leviticus 3:2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

Leviticus 3:8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

Leviticus 3:13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before The Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

Offered the inside fat, ect. by fire.

Leviticus 3:3-4 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the Peace Offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the Caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

Leviticus 3:9-10 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the Peace Offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 10 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the Caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

Laid it upon the daily Burnt Offering to be consumed with it.

Leviticus 3:5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 6:12-13 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the Burnt Offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the Peace Offerings. 13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

Waved the breast as a wave-offering.

Exodus 29:26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

Exodus 29:28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering; and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their Peace Offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

Heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering.

Exodus 29:22-27 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the Caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration: 23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD: 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a wave offering before the LORD. 25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a Burnt Offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD. ...

Had the shoulder and breast as his portion.

Exodus 29:28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering; and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their Peace Offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

Leviticus 7:31-34 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'. 32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the Peace Offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part. 34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their Peace Offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

An offering most acceptable.

Leviticus 3:5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 3:16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: all the fat is the LORDS'.

Generally accompanied by a burnt-offering.

Judges 21:4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings.

1 Samuel 10:8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer Burnt Offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of Peace Offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

1 Kings 3:15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the Ark of the Covenant of the LORD, and offered up Burnt Offerings, and offered Peace Offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

Often accompanied by a Sin Offering.

Leviticus 23:19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a Sin Offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings.

WAS OFFERED

As a thanksgiving-offering.

Leviticus 7:12-13 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried. 13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his Peace Offerings.

As a votive offering.

Leviticus 7:16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

For reconciliation.

Ezekiel 45:15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a Burnt Offering, and for Peace Offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

Ephesians 2:13-14 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. 14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

For confirming the legal covenant.

Exodus 24:5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered Burnt Offerings, and sacrificed Peace Offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

At consecration of priests.

Exodus 29:22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the Caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:

Exodus 29:29 And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

For the people at large.

Leviticus 9:4 Also a bullock and a ram for Peace Offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat offering mingled with oil: for to day the LORD will appear unto you.

At expiration of Nazarite's vow.

Numbers 6:14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a Burnt Offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a Sin Offering, and one ram without blemish for Peace Offerings,

At all the festivals.

Numbers 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your Burnt Offerings, and over the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

At dedication of tabernacle.

Numbers 7:17 And for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

Numbers 7:23 And for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

At dedication of temple.

1 Kings 8:62-64 And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD. 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of Peace Offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD. 64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD: for there he offered Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings: because the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the Peace Offerings.

At coronation of kings.

1 Samuel 11:15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of Peace Offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

By Joshua after his victories.

Joshua 8:31 As Moses the Servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of The Law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon Burnt Offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed Peace Offerings.

By Israel after their defeat.

Judges 20:26 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings before the LORD.

By David on bringing up the ark.

2 Samuel 6:17 And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of The Tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings before the LORD.

By David after the plague.

2 Samuel 24:25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings. So the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

By Solomon three times a year.

1 Kings 9:25 And three times in a year did Solomon offer Burnt Offerings and Peace Offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

By Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar.

2 Chronicles 33:15-16 And he took away the strange gods, and the Idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the Altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city. 16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon Peace Offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

If a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered.

Leviticus 7:15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his Peace Offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

If a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next.

Leviticus 7:16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

Leviticus 19:6-8 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted. 8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

To be eaten before the Lord.

Deuteronomy 12:17-18 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy Corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand: 18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou putteth thine hands unto.

No unclean person to eat of.

Leviticus 7:20-21 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of Peace Offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. 21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of Peace Offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

Meat-offerings

Were most holy.

Leviticus 6:17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the Sin Offering, and as the Trespass Offering.

CONSISTED OF

Fine flour.

Leviticus 2:1 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

Unleavened cakes baked in the oven.

Leviticus 2:4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baked in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

Fine flour baked in a pan.

Leviticus 2:5 And if thy oblation be a meat offering baked in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

Fine flour baked in a frying pan.

Leviticus 2:7 And if thy oblation be a meat offering baked in the fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

Green ears of Corn parched.

Leviticus 2:14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of Corn dried by the fire, even Corn beaten out of full ears.

Barley meal.

Numbers 5:15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

Oil and incense used with.

Leviticus 2:1 And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

Leviticus 2:4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

Leviticus 2:15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

Of jealousy, without oil or incense.

Numbers 5:15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

Always seasoned with salt.

Leviticus 2:13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

No leaven used with.

Leviticus 2:11 No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

Leviticus 6:17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the Sin Offering, and as the Trespass Offering.

Not to be offered on Altar of Incense.

Exodus 30:9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

OFFERED

On the Altar of Burnt-offering.

Exodus 40:29 And he put the Altar of Burnt Offering by the door of The Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation, and offered upon it the Burnt Offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

With the daily sacrifices.

Exodus 29:40-42 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 42 This shall be a continual Burnt Offering throughout your generations at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD: where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

With all burnt-sacrifices.

Numbers 15:3-12 And will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a Burnt Offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock: 4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil. 5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the Burnt Offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil. ...

By the poor for a trespass-offering.

Leviticus 5:11 But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that Sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a Sin Offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a Sin Offering.

By the High Priest every day,

Half in the morning and half in the evening.

Leviticus 6:20-22 This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night. 21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 22 And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

A small part of, was consumed on the altar for a memorial.

Leviticus 2:2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereof a handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

Leviticus 2:9 And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

Leviticus 6:15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, even the memorial of it, unto the LORD.

When offered for a priest entirely consumed by fire.

Leviticus 6:23 For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

High Priest's deputy had care of.

Numbers 4:16 And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the oil for the Light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the Anointing oil, and the oversight of all The Tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

Laid up in a chamber of the temple.

Nehemiah 10:39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the Corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

Nehemiah 13:5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the Corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

Ezekiel 42:13 Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and the Sin Offering, and the Trespass Offering; for the place is holy.

The priest's portion.

Leviticus 2:3 And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

Leviticus 6:17 It shall not be baked with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the Sin Offering, and as the Trespass Offering.

To be eaten by the males of the house of Aaron alone.

Leviticus 6:18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

To be eaten in the holy place.

Leviticus 6:16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in The Court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation they shall eat it.

THE JEWS,

Often not accepted in.

Amos 5:22 Though ye offer me Burnt Offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the Peace Offerings of your fat beasts.

Condemned for offering, to Idols.

Isaiah 57:6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

Often prevented from offering, by judgments.

Joel 1:9 The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORDS' ministers, mourn.

Joel 1:13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

Materials for public, often provided by the Princes.

Numbers 7:13 And his offering was one silver Charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

Numbers 7:19 He offered for his offering one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

Numbers 7:25 His offering was one silver Charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

Drink Offering

Antiquity of.

Genesis 35:14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

Sacrifices accompanied by.

Exodus 29:40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

Leviticus 23:13 And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

Quantity appointed to be used for each kind of sacrifice.

Numbers 15:3-10 And will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a Burnt Offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock: 4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil. 5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the Burnt Offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil. ...

For public sacrifices provided by the state.

Ezra 7:17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem.

Ezekiel 45:17 And it shall be the prince's part to give Burnt Offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the Sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the Sin Offering, and the meat offering, and the Burnt Offering, and the Peace Offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

Not poured on the Altar of Incense.

Exodus 30:9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

Omission of, caused by bad vintage.

Joel 1:9 The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORDS' ministers, mourn.

Joel 1:13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

IDOLATROUS JEWS

Offered to the queen of heaven.

Jeremiah 7:18 The children gather wood, and the Fathers kindle the fire, and the Women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to Anger.

Jeremiah 44:17-19 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our Fathers, our kings, and our Princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. 18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. 19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

Reproved for offering, to Idols.

Isaiah 57:5 Enflaming yourselves with Idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?

Isaiah 65:11 But ye are they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that number.

Jeremiah 19:13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

Ezekiel 20:28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

Idolaters often used blood for.

Psalms 16:4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

Vanity of offering, to idols.

Deuteronomy 32:37-38 And he shall say, Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted, 38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE

Offering of Christ.

Isaiah 53:12 Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto Death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the Sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

Pouring out of the Spirit.

Joel 2:28 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

Devotedness of ministers.

Philippians 2:17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your Faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

Wave-offering

Placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord.

Exodus 29:24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a wave offering before the LORD.

Leviticus 8:27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD.

CONSISTED OF

The fat, right shoulder, ect. of the priest's consecration-ram.

Exodus 29:22-23 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the Caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration: 23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD:

The breast of the priest's consecration-ram.

Exodus 29:26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

Leviticus 8:29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

The breast of all peace-offerings.

Leviticus 7:30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD.

Leviticus 9:18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,

Leviticus 9:21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

Left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace-offering.

Numbers 6:17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

Numbers 6:19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

The first fruits of barely harvest.

Leviticus 23:10-11 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the Sabbath the priest shall wave it.

The first fruits of wheaten bread.

Leviticus 23:20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

The jealousy offering.

Numbers 5:25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

The leper's Trespass Offering.

Leviticus 14:12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a Trespass Offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

Leviticus 14:24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the Trespass Offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD:

Of the fat, ect. of the consecration-ram burnt on the altar.

Exodus 29:25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a Burnt Offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Leviticus 8:28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the Burnt Offering: they were consecrations for a sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Was given to the priest as his due.

Exodus 29:26-28 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part. 27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons: 28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering: and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their Peace Offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

Leviticus 7:31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

Leviticus 8:29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

Leviticus 10:15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

Leviticus 23:20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

Numbers 18:11 And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

Was to be eaten in a Holy Place by the priest's family.

Leviticus 10:14 And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of Peace Offerings of the children of Israel.

Heave-offering

To brought to God's house.

Deuteronomy 12:6 And thither ye shall bring your Burnt Offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

CONSISTED OF

First fruits of bread.

Numbers 15:19-21 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD. 20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it. 21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering in your generations.

Right shoulder of Peace Offerings.

Leviticus 7:32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering of the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings.

Part of the meat offering of all Peace Offerings.

Leviticus 7:14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an heave offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the Peace Offerings.

Shoulder of the priest's consecration-ram.

Exodus 29:27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:

Tenth of all tithes.

Numbers 18:26 **Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, even a tenth part of the tithe.**

Part of all gifts.

Numbers 18:29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

Part of spoil taken in war.

Numbers 31:26-47 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief Fathers of the Congregation: 27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the Congregation: 28 And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the Beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep: 29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering of the LORD. ...

To be the best of their kind.

Numbers 18:29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

To be heaved up by the priest.

Exodus 29:27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons:

Sanctified the whole offering.

Numbers 18:27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the Corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

Numbers 18:30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

Given to the priests.

Exodus 29:28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave offering; and it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their Peace Offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD.

Leviticus 7:34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their Peace Offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

To be eaten in a clean place.

Leviticus 10:12-15 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for it is most holy: 13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded. 14 And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of Peace Offerings of the children of Israel. 15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

THE FEAST DAYS

The Feast of the Weekly Sabbath

Leviticus 23:2-4

Speak unto the children of israel, and say unto them, **concerning the feasts of the LORD**, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even **these are my feasts**. 3 six days shall work be done: but **the seventh day is the sabbath** of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings. 4 **these are the feasts of the LORD**, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

Numbers 28:9-10

And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: 10 **this is the burnt offering of every sabbath**, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

Leviticus 23:37-38

These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer **an offering made by fire** unto the LORD, **a burnt offering**, and a **meat offering**, a **sacrifice**, and **drink offerings**, every thing upon his day: 38 **beside the sabbaths of the LORD**, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

1 Chronicles 23:31

And to **offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths**, in the **new moons**, and on the **set feasts**, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

2 Chronicles 2:4

Behold, i build an house to the name of the LORD my god, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shewbread, and for the **burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths**, and on the **new moons**, and on the **solemn feasts** of the LORD our god. This is an ordinance for ever to israel.

2 Chronicles 8:12-13

Then **Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD**, which he had built before the porch, even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of mores, **on the sabbaths**, and on the **new moons**, and on **the solemn feasts**, three times in the year, even in the **feast of unleavened bread**, and in the **feast of weeks**, and in the **feast of tabernacles**.

2 Chronicles 31:3

He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and **the burnt offerings for the sabbaths**, and for the **new moons**, and for the **set feasts**, as it is written in the law of the LORD.

Nehemiah 10:33

For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for **the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths**, of the **new moons**, for the **set feasts**, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for israel, and for all the work of the house of our god.

Ezekiel 46:4-5

And **the burnt offering** that the prince shall offer **unto the LORD in the sabbath day** shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. 5 and the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

Ezekiel 45:16-17

All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel. And it shall be the prince's part to **give burnt offerings**, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, **in the feasts**, and in **the new moons**, and **in the sabbaths**, in all solemnities of the house of israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of israel.

The Feast of the New Moon

Held First Day of the month.

Numbers 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your Burnt Offerings, and over the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

Celebrated with blowing of trumpets.

Numbers 10:10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your Burnt Offerings, and over the sacrifices of your Peace Offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

Psalm 81:3-4 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day. 4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

Sacrifices at.

Numbers 28:11-15 And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a Burnt Offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; 12 And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; 13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a Burnt Offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. 14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the Burnt Offering of every month throughout the months of the year. ...

A SEASON FOR

Inquiring of God's messengers.

2 Kings 4:23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moon, nor Sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

Worship in God's house.

Isaiah 66:23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

Ezekiel 46:1 Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the Sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

Entertainments.

1 Samuel 20:5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

1 Samuel 20:18 Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

Observed with great solemnity.

1 Chronicles 23:31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the Sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

2 Chronicles 2:4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shewbread, and for the Burnt Offerings morning and evening, on the Sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

2 Chronicles 8:13 Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the Sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

2 Chronicles 31:3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the Burnt Offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening Burnt Offerings, and the Burnt Offerings for the Sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in The Law of the LORD.

Restored after captivity.

Ezra 3:5 And afterward offered the continual Burnt Offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

Nehemiah 10:33 For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual Burnt Offering, of the Sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the Sin Offerings to make an Atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

Mere outward observance of, hateful to God.

Isaiah 1:13-14 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an Abomination unto me; the new moons and Sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot Away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. 14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

Disliked by the ungodly.

Amos 8:5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell Corn? and the Sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit?

The Jews deprived of, for Sin.

Hosea 2:11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her Sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

Observance of, by Christians, condemned.

Colossians 2:16 Let no man therefore Judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the Sabbath days:

Galatians 4:10 Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

The Feast of the Passover

Ordained by God.

Exodus 12:1-2 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

Commenced the fourteenth of the first month at even.

Exodus 12:2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

Exodus 12:6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the Congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

Exodus 12:18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

Lasted seven days.

Exodus 12:15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the First Day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the First Day until the Seventh Day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

Leviticus 23:6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

CALLED THE

Passover.

Numbers 9:5 And they kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

John 2:23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the Passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the Miracles which he did.

Jew's Passover.

John 2:13 And the Jews' Passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

John 11:55 And the Jews' Passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the Passover, to purify themselves.

Lord's Passover.

Exodus 12:11 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the LORDS' Passover.

Exodus 12:27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORDS' Passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

Feast of unleavened bread.

Mark 14:1 After two days was the feast of the Passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to Death.

Luke 22:1 Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

Days of unleavened bread.

Acts 12:3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

Acts 20:6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we Abode seven days.

All males to appear at.

Exodus 23:17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.

Deuteronomy 16:16 Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LORD empty:

Paschal lamb eaten First Day of.

Exodus 12:6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the Congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

Exodus 12:8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.

Unleavened bread eaten at.

Exodus 12:15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the First Day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the First Day until the Seventh Day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

Deuteronomy 16:3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of Affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

LEAVEN

Not to be in their houses during.

Exodus 12:19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the Congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

Not to be in any of their quarters.

Exodus 13:7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

Deuteronomy 16:4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy Coast seven days; neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the First Day at even, remain all night until the morning.

Nothing with, to be eaten.

Exodus 12:20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

Punishment for eating.

Exodus 12:15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the First Day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the First Day until the Seventh Day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

Exodus 12:19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the Congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

First and last days of, Holy Convocation s.

Exodus 12:16 And in the First Day there shall be an Holy Convocation , and in the Seventh Day there shall be an Holy Convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

Numbers 28:18 In the First Day shall be an Holy Convocation ; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein:

Numbers 28:25 And on the Seventh Day ye shall have an Holy Convocation ; ye shall do no servile work.

Sacrifices during.

Leviticus 23:8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the Seventh Day is an Holy Convocation : ye shall do no servile work therein.

Numbers 28:19-24 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a Burnt Offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish: 20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram; 21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 22 And one goat for a Sin Offering, to make an Atonement for you. ...

The first sheaf of barley harvest offered the day after the Sabbath in.

Leviticus 23:10-14 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the Sabbath the priest shall wave it. 12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a Burnt Offering unto the LORD. 13 And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin. ...

TO COMMEMORATE THE

Passing over the first-born.

Exodus 12:12-13 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute Judgment: I am the LORD. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt.

Deliverance of Israel from bondage of Egypt.

Exodus 12:17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

Exodus 13:9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORDS' law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

Deuteronomy 16:3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of Affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

To be perpetually observed during the Mosaic dispensation.

Exodus 12:14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

Exodus 13:10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

Children to be taught the nature and design of.

Exodus 12:26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

Exodus 13:8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

Purification necessary to the due observance of.

2 Chronicles 30:15-19 Then they killed the Passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the Burnt Offerings into the house of the LORD. 16 And they stood in their place after their manner, according to The Law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Levites. 17 For there were many in the Congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the Passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD. 18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one ...

John 11:55 And the Jews' Passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the Passover, to purify themselves.

Might be kept in the second month by those who were unclean at the appointed time.

Numbers 9:6-11 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the Dead body of a man, that they could not keep the Passover on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day: 7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the Dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you. 9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, ...

2 Chronicles 30:2-3 For the king had taken counsel, and his Princes, and all the Congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the Passover in the second month. 3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 30:15 Then they killed the Passover on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the Burnt Offerings into the house of the LORD.

No uncircumcised person to keep.

Exodus 12:43 And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the Passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

Exodus 12:45 A foreigner and an hired Servant shall not eat thereof.

Strangers and servants when circumcised might keep.

Exodus 12:44 But every man's Servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

Exodus 12:48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the Passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

Neglect of, Punished with Death.

Numbers 9:13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the Passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall bear his Sin.

Improper keeping of, Punished.

2 Chronicles 30:18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim, and Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the Passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

2 Chronicles 30:20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF:

On leaving Egypt.

Exodus 12:28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

Exodus 12:50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

In the wilderness of Sinai.

Numbers 9:3-5 In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the Passover. 5 And they kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

On entering the land of promise.

Joshua 5:10-11 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the Passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. 11 And they did eat of the old Corn of the land on the morrow after the Passover, unleavened cakes, and parched Corn in the selfsame day.

In Hezekiah's reign.

2 Chronicles 30:1 And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the Passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

In Josiah's reign.

2 Kings 23:22-23 Surely there was not holden such a Passover from the days of the Judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah; 23 But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, wherein this Passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 35:1 Moreover Josiah kept a Passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the Passover on the fourteenth day of the first month.

2 Chronicles 35:18 And there was no Passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a Passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

After the captivity.

Ezra 6:19-20 And the children of the captivity kept the Passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month. 20 For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the Passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their Brethren the priests, and for themselves.

Before the Death of Christ.

Luke 22:15 And he said unto them, **With desire I have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer:**

Moses kept through Faith.

Hebrews 11:28 Through Faith he kept the Passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

Christ always observed.

Matthew 26:17-20 Now the First Day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the Passover? 18 And he said, **Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the Passover at thy house with my disciples.** 19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the Passover. 20 Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

Luke 22:15 And he said unto them, **With desire I have desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer:**

John 2:13 And the Jews' Passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

John 2:23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the Passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the Miracles which he did.

The people of Jerusalem lent their rooms to strangers for.

Luke 22:11-12 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the Passover with my disciples? And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

The Lord's Supper instituted at.

Matthew 26:26-28 ¶ And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, **Take, eat; this is my body.** And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, **Drink ye all of it; For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.**

Custom of releasing a prisoner at.

Matthew 27:15 Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

Luke 23:16-17 I will therefore chastise him, and release him. 17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

The Sabbath in, a high day.

John 19:31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the Sabbath day, (for that Sabbath day was an high day,) Besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

The day before the Sabbath in, called the preparation.

John 19:14 And it was the preparation of the Passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

John 19:31 The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the Sabbath day, (for that Sabbath day was an high day,) Besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

Illustrative of redemption through Christ.

1 Corinthians 5:7-8 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our Passover is sacrificed for us: 8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

The Feast of Pentecost

Held fiftieth day after offering first sheaf of barley harvest.

Leviticus 23:15-16 And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the Sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven Sabbaths shall be complete: 16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh Sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD.

CALLED THE

Feast of harvest.

Exodus 23:16 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

Feast of weeks.

Exodus 34:22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

Deuteronomy 16:10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

Day of the first fruits.

Numbers 28:26 Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an Holy Convocation ; ye shall do no servile work:

Day of Pentecost.

Acts 2:1 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

To be perpetually observed.

Leviticus 23:21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an Holy Convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

All males to attend.

Exodus 23:16-17 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field. 17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.

A Holy Convocation .

Leviticus 23:21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an Holy Convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

Numbers 28:26 Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an Holy Convocation ; ye shall do no servile work:

A time of holy rejoicing.

Deuteronomy 16:11-12 And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the Fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath Chosen to place his name there. 12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a Bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

The first fruits of bread presented at.

Leviticus 23:17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven; they are the firstfruits unto the LORD.

Deuteronomy 16:10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

Sacrifices at.

Leviticus 23:18-19 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a Burnt Offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD. 19 Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a Sin Offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of Peace Offerings.

The Law given from Mount Sinai upon.

Exodus 12:6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the Congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

Exodus 19:1 In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

Exodus 19:11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon Mount Sinai.

The Holy Ghost given to Apostles at.

Acts 2:1-3 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. 2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them Cloven Tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

Observed by early Church.

Acts 20:16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

1 Corinthians 16:8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.

The Feasts of Trumpets

Held the First Day of seventh month.

Leviticus 23:24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the First Day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an Holy Convocation .

Numbers 29:1 And in the seventh month, on the First Day of the month, ye shall have an Holy Convocation ; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

A memorial of blowing of trumpets.

Leviticus 23:24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the First Day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an Holy Convocation .

A Holy Convocation and rest.

Leviticus 23:24-25 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the First Day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an Holy Convocation . 25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Sacrifices at.

Numbers 29:2-6 And ye shall offer a Burnt Offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish: 3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram, 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs: 5 And one kid of the goats for a Sin Offering, to make an Atonement for you: ...

The Day of Atonement

Tenth Day Of Seventh Month.

Leviticus 23:26-27. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of Atonement: it shall be an Holy Convocation unto you; and ye shall Afflict Your Souls , and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

A Day Of Humiliation.

Leviticus 16:29. And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall Afflict Your Souls , and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

Leviticus 23:27. Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of Atonement: it shall be an Holy Convocation unto you; and ye shall Afflict Your Souls , and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

Observed As A Sabbath.

Leviticus 23:28. And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of Atonement, to make an Atonement for you before the LORD your God.

Leviticus 23:32. It shall be unto you a Sabbath of rest, and ye shall Afflict Your Souls : in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your Sabbath.

Offerings To Be Made On.

Leviticus 16:3. Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Leviticus 16:5-15. And he shall take of the Congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a Sin Offering, and one ram for a Burnt Offering. And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the Sin Offering, which is for himself, and make an Atonement for himself, and for his house. And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of The Tabernacle of the Congregation. And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat. ...

The High Priest Entered Into The Holy Place On.

Leviticus 16:2-3. And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the Holy Place within The Vail before the Mercy Seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the Mercy Seat. Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy Place: with a young bullock for a Sin Offering, and a ram for a Burnt Offering.

Atonement MADE ON,

For The Holy Place.

Exodus 30:10. And Aaron shall make an Atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the Sin Offering of Atonements: once in the year shall he make Atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

Leviticus 16:15-16. Then shall he kill the goat of the Sin Offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within The Vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the Mercy Seat, and before the Mercy Seat: And he shall make an Atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their Sins: and so shall he do for The Tabernacle of the Congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

For The High Priest.

Leviticus 16:11. And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the Sin Offering, which is for himself, and shall make an Atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the Sin Offering which is for himself:

Hebrews 9:7. But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

For The Whole Congregation.

Leviticus 16:17. And there shall be no man in The Tabernacle of the Congregation when he goeth in to make an Atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an Atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the Congregation of Israel.

Leviticus 23:28. And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of Atonement, to make an Atonement for you before the LORD your God.

Hebrews 9:7. But into the second went the High Priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

The Sins Of The People Borne Off By The Scapegoat On.

Leviticus 16:21. And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and Confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their Sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness:

Punishment For Not Observing.

Leviticus 23:29-30. For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be Afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

Year Of Jubilee Commenced On.

Leviticus 25:9. Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of Atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

Typical.

Hebrews 9:8. The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

Hebrews 9:24. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:

The Feast of Tabernacles

Held after harvest and vintage.

Deuteronomy 16:13 Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy Corn and thy wine:

Began fifteenth of seventh month.

Leviticus 23:34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

Leviticus 23:39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the First Day shall be a Sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a Sabbath.

Lasted seven days.

Leviticus 23:34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

Leviticus 23:41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

Called the feast of ingathering.

Exodus 34:22 And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

All males obliged to appear at.

Exodus 23:16-17 And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field. 17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.

First and last days of, Holy Convocation s.

Leviticus 23:35 On the First Day shall be an Holy Convocation : ye shall do no servile work therein.

Leviticus 23:39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the First Day shall be a Sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a Sabbath.

Sacrifices during.

Leviticus 23:36-37 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: on the eighth day shall be an Holy Convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein. 37 These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be Holy Convocation s, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a Burnt Offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

TO BE OBSERVED

With rejoicing.

Deuteronomy 16:14-15 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the Fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. 15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

Perpetually.

Leviticus 23:41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

The people dwelt in booths during.

Leviticus 23:42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

Nehemiah 8:15-16 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written. 16 So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

The Law publicly read every seventh year at.

Deuteronomy 31:10-12 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

Nehemiah 8:18 Also day by day, from the First Day unto the last day, he read in the book of The Law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

CUSTOMS OBSERVED AT;

Bearing branches of palms.

Leviticus 23:40 And ye shall take you on the First Day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

Revelation 7:9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and Tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Drawing water from the pool of Siloam.

Isaiah 12:3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of Salvation.

John 7:2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

John 7:37-39 ¶ In the last day, that great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, **If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.** (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given*; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

Singing hosannas.

Psalms 118:24-29 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. 25 Save now, I Beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I Beseech thee, send now prosperity. 26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD. 27 God is the LORD, which hath shewed us Light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar. ...

Matthew 21:8-9 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. 9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

To commemorate the sojourn of Israel in the desert.

Leviticus 23:43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF;

At the dedication of Solomon's temple.

1 Kings 8:2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

1 Kings 8:65 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great Congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days.

After the captivity.

Ezra 3:4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily Burnt Offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;

Nehemiah 8:17 And all the Congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness.

The Feast of Sabbatical Year

A Sabbath for the land.

Leviticus 25:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a Sabbath unto the LORD.

Kept every seventh year.

Exodus 23:11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

Leviticus 25:4 But in the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest unto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

Surplus of sixth year to provide for.

Leviticus 25:20-22 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase: 21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.

ENACTMENTS RESPECTING;

Cessation of all field labor.

Leviticus 25:4-5 But in the seventh year shall be a Sabbath of rest unto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.

The fruits of the earth to be common property.

Exodus 23:11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

Leviticus 25:6-7 And the Sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy Servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired Servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee, 7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

Remission of debts.

Deuteronomy 15:1-3 At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORDS' release. 3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

Nehemiah 10:31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the Sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

Release of all Hebrew servants.

Exodus 21:2 If thou buy an Hebrew Servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

Deuteronomy 15:12 And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

Public reading of The Law at feast of tabernacles.

Deuteronomy 31:10-13 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: 13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

No release to strangers during.

Deuteronomy 15:3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

Release of, not to hinder the exercise of benevolence.

Deuteronomy 15:9-11 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be Sin unto thee. 10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. 11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

Jews threatened for neglecting.

Leviticus 26:34-35 Then shall the land enjoy her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her Sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your Sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

Leviticus 26:43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her Sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

The seventy years' captivity a punishment for neglecting.

2 Chronicles 36:20-21 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia: 21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her Sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept Sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

Restored after the captivity.

Nehemiah 10:31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the Sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

The Feast of Dedication

**To commemorate the cleansing of the temple after its
defilement by Antiochus.**

Daniel 11:31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the Abomination that maketh desolate.

Held in the winter month, Chisleu.

John 10:22 And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

Index

Table of Contents	5
THE TRIBES OF ISRAEL	8
Reuben, the Tribe Of	14
Simeon, the Tribe Of	19
Levites, The	23
Judah, the Tribe Of	38
Dan, the Tribe Of	46
Naphtali, the Tribe Of	50
Gad, the Tribe Of	54
Asher, the Tribe Of	59
Issachar, the Tribe Of	63
Zebulun, the Tribe Of	66
Benjamin, the Tribe Of	70
Manasseh, the Tribe Of	77
Ephraim, the Tribe Of	83
NATURE	89
Red Sea	89
Desert, Journey of Israel	90
Mountains	120
Forests	135
Rivers	140
Holy Land	150
Nile, The River	159
Euphrates, The	163
Jordan, The River	166
JERUSALEM	173
Kings	191
Courts of Justice	223
Cities of Refuge	237
Agriculture or Husbandry	240
The cultivation of the earth.	240
The occupation of man before the fall.	240
Rendered laborious by the curse on the earth.	240
Man doomed to labor in, after the fall.	240
Contributes to the support of all.	240
The providence of God to be acknowledged in the produce of.	241
REQUIRES	241

Wisdom.	241
Diligence.	241
Toil.	241
Patience in waiting.	241
Diligence in, abundantly recompensed.	242
PERSONS ENGAGED IN, CALLED	242
Tillers of the ground.	242
Husbandmen.	242
Laborers.	242
Peace favorable to.	243
War destructive to.	243
Patriarchs engaged in.	243
The labor of, supposed to be lessened by Noah.	243
The Jews loved and followed.	244
Soil of Canaan suited to.	244
Climate of Canaan favorable to.	244
WAS PROMOTED AMONGST THE JEWS, BY	245
Allotments to each family.	245
The rights of redemption.	245
Separation from other nations.	245
The prohibition against usury.	245
The promises of God's blessings on.	245
ENACTMENTS TO PROTECT;	246
Not to Covet the fields of another.	246
Not to move landmarks.	246
Not to cut down crops of another.	246
Against the trespass of cattle.	246
Against injuring the produce of.	247
Often performed by hirelings.	247
Not to be engaged in during the Sabbatical year.	247
Produce of, given as rent for land.	247
Produce of, often blasted because of sin.	248
Grief occasioned by the failure of the fruits of.	248
Produce of, exported.	248
OPERATIONS IN;	249
Hedging.	249
Plowing.	249
Digging.	249
Manuring.	249

Harrowing.	250
Gathering out the stones.	250
Sowing.	250
Planting.	250
Watering.	251
Weeding.	251
Grafting.	251
Pruning.	251
Mowing.	252
Reaping.	252
Binding.	252
Gleaning.	252
Stacking.	253
Threshing.	253
Winnowing.	253
Storing in barns.	253
BEASTS USED IN;	254
The ox.	254
The ass.	254
The horse.	254
IMPLEMENTS OF;	254
The plow.	254
The harrow.	254
The mattock.	254
The sickle.	255
The pruning-hook.	255
The fork.	255
The axe.	255
The toothed threshing instrument.	256
The flail,	256
The cart.	256
The shovel.	256
The sieve.	256
The fan.	257
ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE	257
Culture of the Church.	257
Culture of the heart.	257
Arts of the Israelites	258
Creditors	265

National Sins	270
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God	281
Forbidden.	281
Lead to idolatry.	282
Have led to murder and human sacrifice.	282
Provoke the anger of God.	282
Provoke God to leave mean to reap the fruits of them.	283
Are ensnaring.	283
Are enslaving.	283
Are defiling.	284
Are degrading.	284
Are ruinous to spiritual interest.	284
Are ruinous to moral character.	284
Are a proof of folly.	285
Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents.	285
Evil consequences of.	285
The wicked are prone to.	285
The wicked tempt saints to.	285
Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken.	286
Involve saints in their guiltiness.	286
Involve saints in their punishment.	286
Unbecoming in those called saints.	287
Exhortations to shun all inducements to.	287
Exhortations to hate and avoid.	287
A call to come out from.	288
Means of preservation from.	289
Blessedness of avoiding.	289
Blessedness of forsaking.	289
Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world.	289
Saints grieve to witness in their brethren.	290
Saints hate and avoid.	290
Saints deprecate.	290
Saints are separate from.	291
Saints should be circumspect when undesignedly thrown into.	291
Pious parents prohibit, to their children.	291
Persons in Authority should denounce.	292
Punishment of.	292
Exemplified.	294
Solomon,	294

Rehoboam,	294
Jehoshaphat,	294
Jehoram,	295
Ahaziah,	295
Israelites,	295
Israel,	295
Judas Iscariot,	295
Examples of avoiding.	296
Man of God,	296
Nehemiah, ect.,	296
David,	296
Jeremiah,	297
Joseph of Arimathea,	297
Church of Ephesus,	297
Examples of forsaking.	297
Israelites,	297
Sons of the Priests,	298
Examples of the judgments of God against.	298
Korah,	298
Ahaziah,	298
Judas Iscariot,	298
ARMIES OF ISRAEL, THE	299
Age Of Accountability	311
A person was considered an adult in Israel at age 20.	311
At the age of 20 a person could serve in the temple.	311
A man was old enough to fight in war at age 20.	311
Age to be considered an adult in the census was 20.	311
The age of Levites who served in the temple was 20.	312
Those who were 20 and older had to pay ½ shekel atonement offering.	312
Armies	313
Arms, Military	326
Chariots	335
Breastplate	344
Arrows	347
THE OLD COVENANT	352
The Diet of the Jews	352
In patriarchal age.	352
In Egypt.	352
In the wilderness.	352

Of the poor, frugal.	353
Of the rich, luxurious.	353
ARTICLES USED FOR;	353
Milk.	353
Butter.	353
Cheese.	354
Bread.	354
Parched Corn.	354
Flesh.	354
Fish.	355
Herbs.	355
Fruit.	355
Dried fruit.	355
Honey.	356
Oil.	356
Vinegar.	356
Wine.	356
Water.	357
Expressed by bread and water.	357
Generally prepared by females.	357
WAS TAKEN	358
In the morning, sparingly.	358
At noon.	358
In the evening.	358
Often sitting.	358
Often reclining.	359
With the hand.	359
Thanks given before.	359
Purification before.	359
A hymn sung after.	360
Men and Women did not partake of, together.	360
Articles of, often sent as presents.	360
Circumcision—the Seal of the Abrahamic Covenant	361
Instituted by God.	361
Described.	361
Enforced by The Law.	361
CALLED THE	362
Covenant of circumcision.	362
Circumcision in the flesh.	362

Concision.	362
A painful and bloody rite.	362
Promises to Abraham previous to.	362
A seal of the covenant.	363
Introductory Jewish sacrament.	363
Outward sign of.	363
Inward grace.	363
Necessary to enjoying the privileges of the Jewish Church.	363
WAS PERFORMED	364
On males home-born and bought.	364
On the eighth day.	364
Even on the Sabbath day.	364
With knives of flint.	364
By the heads of families.	365
By persons in Authority.	365
In the presence of the family, ect.	365
Accompanied with naming the child.	365
First performed on Abraham and his family.	365
Not performed in the wilderness.	366
Performed by Joshua at Gilgal.	366
Punishment for neglecting.	366
Without Faith, vain.	366
Without obedience, vain.	367
THE JEWS	367
Denominated by.	367
Held it unlawful to intermarry with those not of the.	367
Held no intercourse with those not of the.	367
Despised as unclean those not of the.	368
Sometimes performed on slain enemies.	368
Abolished by the Gospel.	368
Performed on Timothy as a matter of expediency because of the Jews.	369
Necessity of, denied by Paul.	369
Necessity of, asserted by false Teachers.	369
Trusting to, a denial of Christ.	369
Paul denounced for opposing.	370
Saints the true spiritual.	370
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	370
Readiness to hear and obey.	370
Purity of heart.	370

Purity of speech.	371
THE TABERNACLE & THE TEMPLE	372
The Tabernacle	372
Moses was commanded to make	372
Made of the free-will offerings of the people.	372
Divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, ect. to make.	373
CALLED THE	374
Tabernacle of the Lord.	374
Tabernacle of testimony or Witness.	374
Tabernacle of the Congregation.	375
Tabernacle of Shiloh.	375
Tabernacle of Joseph.	375
Temple of the Lord.	375
House of the Lord.	375
Was a moveable tent	376
Designed for manifestation of God's presence	376
THE BOARDS OF	376
Made of shittim wood.	376
Ten cubits high by one and a half broad.	377
Had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver.	377
Twenty on south side.	377
Twenty on north side.	377
Six, and two corner boards for west side.	378
Supported by bars of shittim wood	378
With the bars, covered with gold.	378
The door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings from five pillars of shittim wood, ect.	379
COVERINGS OF,	379
The first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, ect. joined with loops and golden taches.	379
The second, eleven curtains of goats' hair, ect.	380
The third of rams' skins dyed red.	380
The fourth or outward of badgers' skins.	380
Divided by a vail of blue, purple, ect. suspended from four pillars of shittim wood by gold hooks.	381
DIVIDED INTO	381
The holy place.	381
The Most Holy Place.	381
Had a court round about.	382

The Table of Show-Bread, the Golden Candlestick, and the Altar of Incense were placed in the Holy Place.	382
The Ark and Mercy-Seat placed in the Most Holy Place.	382
COURT OF,	383
One hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide.	383
Surrounded by curtains of fine linen suspended from pillars in sockets of brass.	383
The gate of, a hanging of blue, purple, ect. twenty cubits wide, suspended from four pillars, ect.	383
Contained the Brazen Altar and laver of brass.	384
All the pillars of, fileted with silver, ect.	384
All the vessels of, made of brass.	384
First reared, on the First Day of the second year after the Exodus.	384
WAS SET UP	385
By Moses at Mount Sinai.	385
At Gilgal.	385
In Shiloh.	385
In Nob.	386
Finally at Gibeon.	386
Anointed and consecrated with oil.	386
Sprinkled and purified with blood.	387
Sanctified by the glory of the Lord.	387
The Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat.	387
The cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its Abode in the wilderness.	387
The journeys of Israel were regulated by the cloud.	388
THE PRIESTS	388
Alone could enter.	388
Performed all services in.	388
Were the ministers of.	389
THE LEVITES	389
Appointed over, and had charge of.	389
Did the interior service of.	389
Took down, and put up.	389
Carried.	390
Pitched their tents around.	390
Free-will offerings made at the first rearing of.	391
Free-will offerings made	391
All offerings to be made at.	391
Punishment for defiling.	392

A permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established.	392
ILLUSTRATIVE	393
Of Christ.	393
Of the Church.	393
Of the body.	393
(The holy of holies,) of heaven.	394
(The Vail,) of Christ's body.	394
(The Vail,) of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation.	394
The First Temple	395
Built on Mount Moriah	395
David	395
Anxious to build.	395
Being a man of war not permitted to build.	396
Told by the prophet that Solomon should build.	396
Made preparations for building.	396
Charged Solomon to build.	397
Prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build.	397
Charged his Princes to assist in building.	398
Free-will offering of the people for the building.	398
Solomon	398
Determined to build.	398
Specially instructed for.	398
Employed all the strangers in preparing for.	399
Applied to Hiram for a skilful workman to superintend, ect. the building of.	399
Employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work.	399
Contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labor.	400
Commenced second day of second month of fourth year of Solomon.	400
Built without the noise of hammers, ax, or any tool.	401
DIVIDED INTO	401
The sanctuary or greater house.	401
The oracle or Most Holy Place.	401
The porch.	401
Surrounded by three stories of chambers communicating with the interior on the right side.	401
Surrounded with spacious courts.	402
Was lighted by narrow windows.	402
Was roofed with cedar.	402
THE GREATER OR OUTER HOUSE	403

Was forty cubits long.	403
Had folding doors of fir wood carved and gilded.	403
Had door posts of olive-wood carved and gilded.	403
THE ORACLE OR Most Holy Place	403
Was twenty cubits every way.	403
Two Cherubims of gilded olive-wood made within.	404
A partition of chains of gold between it and outer house.	404
The doors and the posts of, of olive-wood carved and gilded.	404
Separated from the outer house by a veil.	404
The floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood.	405
Cedar of, carved with flowers, ect.	405
Ceiled with fir wood and gilt.	405
The whole inside and outside covered with gold.	405
Garnished with precious stones.	405
THE PORCH OF,	406
Twenty cubits long and ten broad.	406
One hundred and twenty cubits high.	406
Pillars of, with their Chapiters described.	406
Its magnificence.	407
Was seven years in building.	407
Was finished in the eighth month of the eleventh year	407
WAS CALLED	407
The house of the Lord.	407
The mountain of the Lord's house.	408
House of the God of Jacob.	408
Zion.	408
Mount Zion.	408
Appointed as a house of sacrifice.	408
Appointed as a house of prayer.	409
God promised to dwell in.	409
All dedicated things placed in.	409
The ark of God brought into with great solemnity.	410
Filled with the cloud of glory.	410
Solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon.	411
Sacred fire sent down from heaven	411
Was but a temple built with hands.	411
Complete destruction of, predicted.	412
HISTORICAL NOTICES OF;	412
Pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt.	412

Repaired by Jehoash at the instigation of Jehoiada.	412
Treasures of given by Jehoash	413
Defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz	413
Purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah.	414
Its treasures, ect. given by Hezekiah	414
Polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh.	414
Repaired by Josiah in the eighteenth year of his reign.	415
Purified by Josiah.	415
Pillaged and burned by the Babylonians.	416
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	416
Christ.	416
The spiritual Church.	417
The bodies of Saints.	417
The Second Temple	418
Built on the site of the first temple.	418
CYRUS	418
His decree for building, predicted.	418
Gave a decree for building	418
Gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build.	418
Furnished means for building.	419
Ordered those remaining in Babylon	419
Gave the vessels of the first temple for.	419
Divine worship commenced before the foundation was laid.	419
Materials for building	420
Foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity.	420
Solemnities connected with laying the foundation of.	420
Its dimensions.	420
Grief of those who had seen the first temple.	421
Joy of those who had not seen the first temple.	421
THE SAMARITANS, ect.	421
Proposed to assist in building.	421
Their help refused by the Jews.	421
Weakened the hands of the Jews in building.	422
Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building.	422
Procured its interruption for fifteen years.	422
The Jews reproved for not building.	422
The Jews Punished for not persevering in building.	423
The Jews encouraged to proceed in building.	423
Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua.	423

Its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews.	424
Future glory of, predicted.	424
Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction.	424
The decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius.	424
Finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius.	425
Dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness.	425
Repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty-six years.	425
The magnificence of its building and ornaments.	426
Beautiful gate of, mentioned.	426
Solomon's porch connected with.	426
CHRIST	426
To appear in.	426
Presented in.	427
Miraculously transported to a pinnacle of.	427
Frequently taught in.	427
Purified, and the commencement of His ministry.	427
Purified, at the close of His ministry.	427
Predicted its destruction.	428
The Veil of Rent at our Lord's Death.	428
Separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews, alluded to.	428
No Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of.	428
THE JEWS	429
Prayed without, while the priest offered incense within.	429
Considered it blasphemy to speak against.	429
Desecrated by selling oxen, &c. in.	429
Desecration of, foretold.	429
Cleansed and rededicated by Judas Maccabæus after its desecration by Antiochus Epiphanes.	430
Desecrated by the Romans.	430
THE FURNITURE OF THE TEMPLE	431
The Altar of Burnt-offering	431
Dimensions.	431
Horns on the corners of.	431
Covered with brass.	431
All its vessels of brass.	431
A network grate of brass placed in.	432
Furnished with rings and staves.	432
Made after a divine pattern.	432
CALLED	432

The Brazen Altar.	432
The altar of God.	433
The altar of the Lord.	433
Placed in the court before the door of the Tabernacle.	433
Sanctified by God.	433
Anointed and sanctified with holy oil.	433
Cleansed and purified with blood.	434
Was most holy.	434
Sanctified whatever touched it.	434
All sacrifices to be offered on.	434
All gifts to be presented at.	435
Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on.	435
Offering at the dedication of.	435
THE FIRE UPON,	435
Came from before the Lord.	435
Was continually burning.	436
Consumed the sacrifices.	436
Sacrifices bound to the horns of.	436
The blood of sacrifices put on the horns and poured at the foot of.	436
THE PRIESTS	437
Alone to serve.	437
Derived support from.	437
Ahaz removed and profaned.	437
The Jews condemned for swearing lightly by.	437
A type of Christ.	438
Laver of Brass	439
Moses was commanded to make.	439
Wisdom given to Bezaleel to make.	439
Made of brazen mirrors of the women.	439
Was placed in the court between the altar and The Tabernacle.	439
Was anointed with holy oil.	440
THE PRIESTS WASHED IN,	440
Before consecration.	440
Before entering The Tabernacle.	440
Before approaching the altar.	440
One made by Solomon for the temple.	441
Called the Brazen sea.	441
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	441
Christ the fountain for Sin.	441

Regeneration.	442
Table and show-bread	443
Candlestick	445
A part of household furniture.	445
USED FOR HOLDING	445
Candles or torches.	445
Lamps.	445
FOR THE TABERNACLE	445
Form, ect. of.	445
Held seven golden lamps.	446
Had snuffers, ect. of gold.	446
Weighed a talent of gold.	446
After a divine pattern.	446
Called the lamp of God.	447
Called the pure candlestick.	447
Placed in the outer sanctuary over against the table.	447
Lighted with olive oil.	447
Lighted by priests.	447
Directions for removing.	448
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	448
Christ.	448
The Church.	448
Ministers.	449
Altar Of Incense	450
Dimensions.	450
Covered with gold.	450
Top of, surrounded with a crown of gold.	450
Had four rings of gold under the crown for the staves.	450
Staves of, covered with gold.	451
Called the golden altar.	451
Placed before The Vail in the outer sanctuary.	451
Said to be before the Lord.	451
Anointed with holy oil.	451
The priest burned incense on, every morning and evening.	452
No strange incense nor any sacrifice to be offered on.	452
Atonement made for, by the High Priest once every year.	452
The blood of all sin offerings put on the horns of.	452
PUNISHMENT FOR;	453
Offering strange fire on.	453

Unauthorized offering on.	453
Covered by the priest before removal from the sanctuary.	453
A type of Christ.	453
Vail, the Sacred	454
Moses commanded to make.	454
Made by Bezaleel for The Tabernacle.	454
Suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold.	454
Hung between the holy and Most Holy Place.	454
Designed to conceal the ark, mercy-seat, and the symbol of the divine presence.	454
THE HIGH PRIEST	455
Alone allowed to enter within.	455
Allowed to enter but once a year.	455
Could not enter without blood.	455
Made by Solomon for the temple.	455
Was rent at the Death of our Lord.	455
ILLUSTRATIVE	456
Of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation.	456
Of the flesh of Christ which concealed His divinity.	456
(Rending of,) of the Death of Christ which opened heaven to Saints.	456
Holy of Holies	457
Divided from the outward tabernacle by a vail.	457
WAS CALLED THE	457
Sanctuary.	457
Holy sanctuary.	457
Holy place.	457
Most Holy Place.	458
Holiest of all.	458
Oracle.	458
CONTAINED	458
Ark of testimony.	458
Mercy-seat.	459
Cherubim.	459
Golden censer.	459
Pot of manna.	459
Aaron's rod.	460
A written copy of the divine law.	460
God appeared in.	460
THE HIGH PRIEST	461

Not to enter, at all times.	461
Alone to enter, once a year.	461
Entered, in ordinary priest's dress.	461
Entered, not without blood of Atonement.	461
Offered incense in.	461
Made Atonement for.	462
The priests were allowed to enter, and prepare the holy things for removal.	462
Laid open to view at Christ's Death.	462
A type of heaven.	462
Saints have boldness to enter the true.	463
Ark of the Covenant	464
Dimensions, ect. of.	464
Entirely covered with gold.	464
Furnished with rings and staves.	464
Tables of testimony alone placed in.	465
Mercy-seat laid upon.	465
Placed in the Holy of Holies.	465
The pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before.	466
A copy of The Law laid in the side of.	466
Anointed with sacred oil.	466
Covered with The Vail by the priests before removal.	466
WAS CALLED THE	467
Ark of God.	467
Ark of God's strength.	467
Ark of the Covenant of the Lord.	467
Ark of the testimony.	467
A symbol of the presence and glory of God.	468
Esteemed the glory of Israel.	468
Was holy.	468
Sanctified its resting-place.	468
The Israelites inquired of the Lord before.	469
WAS CARRIED	469
By priests of Levites alone.	469
Before the Israelites in their journeys.	469
Sometimes to the camp in war.	470
Profanation of, Punished.	470
Protecting of, rewarded.	470
Captured by the Philistines.	471
MIRACLES CONNECTED WITH	471

Jordan divided.	471
Fall of the walls of Jericho.	471
Fall of Dagon.	471
Philistines plagued.	472
Manner of its restoration.	472
At Kirjath-jearim twenty years.	472
Removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-Edom.	473
David made a tent for.	473
Brought into the city of David.	473
Brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity.	474
A type of Christ.	474
Mercy-seat	475
Moses commanded to make.	475
Bezaleel given wisdom to make.	475
Made of pure gold.	475
The cherubim formed out of, and at each end of it.	475
Placed upon the ark of testimony.	476
GOD	476
Appeared over in the cloud.	476
Dwelt over.	476
Spake from above.	476
Covered with a cloud of incense on the day of Atonement.	477
The blood of sacrifices on the day of Atonement sprinkled upon and before.	477
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	477
Christ.	477
The throne of grace.	477
Cherubim	478
Form and appearance of.	478
Animated by the Spirit of God.	478
Engaged in accomplishing the purposes of God.	478
The glory of God exhibited upon.	479
Sound of their wings was as the voice of God.	479
Placed at the entrance of Eden.	480
OF GOLD	480
Formed out of, and at each end of the Mercy Seat.	480
Placed over the Ark of the Covenant.	480
God's presence manifested between.	480
The oracles or answers of God delivered from between.	481
Called the cherubim of glory.	481

REPRESENTATIONS OF, MADE ON THE	481
Curtains of The Tabernacle.	481
Vail of The Tabernacle.	482
Vail of the temple.	482
Doors of the temple.	482
Walls of the temple.	482
Bases of brazen lavers.	482
Riding on, illustrative of majesty and power of God.	483
OFFERINGS	484
To be made to God alone.	484
Antiquity of.	484
DIFFERENT KINDS OF;	484
Burnt.	484
Sin.	485
Trespass.	485
Peace.	486
Heave.	486
Wave.	486
Meat.	487
Drink.	487
Thank.	487
Free-will.	488
Incense.	488
First-fruits.	488
Tithe.	488
Gifts.	489
Jealousy.	489
Personal, for redemption.	489
Declared to be most holy.	490
REQUIRED TO BE	490
Perfect.	490
The best of their kind.	490
Offered willingly.	490
Offered in righteousness.	490
Offered in love and Charity.	491
Brought in a clean vessel.	491
Brought to the place appointed of God.	491
Laid before the altar.	491
Presented by the priest.	491

Brought without delay.	492
Unacceptable, without gratitude.	492
Could not make the offerer perfect.	492
THINGS FORBIDDEN AS;	492
The price of Fornication.	492
The price of a dog.	492
Whatever was blemished.	493
Whatever was imperfect.	493
Whatever was unclean.	493
Laid up in the temple.	493
Hezekiah prepared chambers for.	493
THE JEWS OFTEN	494
Slow in presenting.	494
Defrauded God of.	494
Gave the worst they had as.	494
Rejected in, because of Sin.	494
Abhorred, on account of the Sins of the priests.	495
Presented to Idols.	495
Made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews.	495
Many offenses under The Law, beyond the efficacy of.	495
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	495
Christ's offering of Himself.	495
The conversion of the Gentiles.	496
The conversion of the Jews.	496
The Daily Sacrifice	497
Ordained in Mount Sinai.	497
A lamb as a Burnt Offering morning and evening.	497
Doubled on the Sabbath.	497
REQUIRED TO BE	497
With a meat and drink offering.	497
Slowly and entirely consumed.	498
Perpetually observed.	498
Peculiarly acceptable.	498
Secured God's presence and favor.	499
Times of offering, were seasons of prayer.	499
Restored after the captivity.	499
The abolition of, foretold.	499
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	500
Christ.	500

Acceptable prayer.	500
The Burnt Offering	501
To be offered only to the Lord.	501
Especially acceptable.	501
The most ancient of all sacrifices.	501
Offered by the Hebrews before the Law.	502
TO BE TAKEN FROM	502
The flock or herd.	502
The fowls.	502
Was an Atonement for Sin.	502
Guilt transferred to, by imposition of hands.	503
REQUIRED TO BE	503
Killed, if a beast, by the person who brought it.	503
Killed, if a bird, by the priest.	503
For the people at large, killed and prepared by the Levites.	503
A male without blemish.	503
Voluntary.	504
Presented at the door of The Tabernacle.	504
Offered by priests only.	504
Offered in righteousness.	505
Entirely burned.	505
Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar.	505
Blood of, sprinkled round about upon the altar.	506
If a bird, the blood was wrung out at the side of the altar.	506
Ashes of, collected at foot of the altar, and conveyed without the camp.	506
Skin of, given to the priests for clothing.	506
WAS OFFERED	507
Every morning and evening.	507
Every Sabbath day.	507
The First Day of every month.	507
The seven days of unleavened bread.	507
The Day of Atonement.	508
At consecration of Levites.	508
At consecration of priests.	508
At consecration of kings.	508
At purification of women.	509
For Nazarites after defilement, or at the end of their vow.	509
For the healed leper.	509
At dedication of sacred places.	509

After great mercies.	510
Before going to war.	510
With sounds of trumpets at feasts.	510
The fat, ect. of all Peace Offerings laid on, and consumed with the daily.	510
Of the wicked, not accepted by God.	511
Obedience better than.	511
Knowledge of God better than.	511
Love of God better than.	511
Abraham tried by the command to offer Isaac as.	512
Incapable of removing Sin, and reconciling to God.	512
The most costly, no adequate tribute to God.	512
Guilt of unauthorized persons offering.	512
Guilt of offering, except in the place appointed.	513
Of human victims abhorred.	513
ILLUSTRATIVE OF	513
The offering of Christ.	513
Devotedness to God.	514
Sin Offering	515
Probable origin of.	515
WAS OFFERED	515
For Sins of ignorance.	515
At the consecration of priests.	515
At the consecration of Levites.	516
At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow.	516
On the day of Atonement.	516
Was a most holy sacrifice.	516
CONSISTED OF	516
A young bullock for priests.	516
A young bullock or he-goat for the Congregation.	517
A male kid for a ruler.	517
A female kid or female lamb for a private person.	517
Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands.	518
Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering.	518
THE BLOOD OF,	518
For a priest or for the Congregation, brought by the priest into The Tabernacle.	518
For a priest or for the Congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside The Vail, by the priest with his finger.	519
For a priest or for the Congregation, put upon the horns of the Altar of Incense.	

Put upon the horns of the Altar of Burnt-offering.	519
Poured at the foot of the Altar of Burnt-offering.	520
Fat burned on the Altar of Burnt-offering.	520
The skin, carcass, ect. burned without the camp.	521
Was eaten by the priests in a holy place.	521
Aaron, ect. rebuked for burning and not eating.	521
Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy.	522
Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed.	522
Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of.	522
Was typical of Christ's sacrifice.	522
Trespass Offering	523
Esteemed as a Sin Offering, and frequently so called.	523
TO BE OFFERED	523
For concealing knowledge of a crime.	523
For involuntarily touching unclean things.	523
For rash swearing.	523
For Sins of ignorance in holy things.	524
For any Sin of ignorance.	524
For Breach of trust, or fraud.	524
Was a most holy offering.	524
CONSISTED OF	525
A she lamb or kid.	525
A ram without blemish.	525
Two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb.	525
A meat offering by the very poor.	526
For minor offenses was lessened for the poor, not so the Sin Offering.	526
Atonement made by.	526
Accompanied by Confession.	527
Generally accompanied by restitution.	527
Slain where the Sin Offering & Burnt Offering were slain.	527
Sometimes waved alive before the Lord.	528
SPECIAL OCCASIONS OF OFFERING;	528
Cleansing of a leper.	528
Purification of women.	528
Purification of those with issues.	529
Purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow.	529
For connection with a betrothed bondmaid.	529
Was the perquisites of the priest.	529

Illustrative of Christ.	530
Peace-offerings	531
A male or female of herd or flock.	531
THE OFFERER REQUIRED	531
To give it freely.	531
To bring it himself.	531
To lay his hand upon its head.	531
To kill it at tabernacle door.	532
Required to be perfect and free from blemish.	532
THE PRIEST	532
Prepared.	532
Sprinkled the blood on the altar.	533
Offered the inside fat, ect. by fire.	533
Laid it upon the daily Burnt Offering to be consumed with it.	533
Waved the breast as a wave-offering.	534
Heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering.	534
Had the shoulder and breast as his portion.	534
An offering most acceptable.	535
Generally accompanied by a burnt-offering.	535
Often accompanied by a Sin Offering.	535
WAS OFFERED	535
As a thanksgiving-offering.	535
As a votive offering.	536
For reconciliation.	536
For confirming the legal covenant.	536
At consecration of priests.	536
For the people at large.	536
At expiration of Nazarite's vow.	537
At all the festivals.	537
At dedication of tabernacle.	537
At dedication of temple.	537
At coronation of kings.	538
By Joshua after his victories.	538
By Israel after their defeat.	538
By David on bringing up the ark.	538
By David after the plague.	538
By Solomon three times a year.	539
By Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar.	539
If a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered.	539

If a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next.	539
To be eaten before the Lord.	540
No unclean person to eat of.	540
Meat-offerings	541
Were most holy.	541
CONSISTED OF	541
Fine flour.	541
Unleavened cakes baked in the oven.	541
Fine flour baked in a pan.	541
Fine flour baked in a frying pan.	541
Green ears of Corn parched.	542
Barley meal.	542
Oil and incense used with.	542
Of jealousy, without oil or incense.	542
Always seasoned with salt.	542
No leaven used with.	543
Not to be offered on Altar of Incense.	543
OFFERED	543
On the Altar of Burnt-offering.	543
With the daily sacrifices.	543
With all burnt-sacrifices.	544
By the poor for a trespass-offering.	544
By the High Priest every day,	544
A small part of, was consumed on the altar for a memorial.	544
When offered for a priest entirely consumed by fire.	545
High Priest's deputy had care of.	545
Laid up in a chamber of the temple.	545
The priest's portion.	546
To be eaten by the males of the house of Aaron alone.	546
To be eaten in the holy place.	546
THE JEWS,	546
Often not accepted in.	546
Condemned for offering, to Idols.	547
Often prevented from offering, by judgments.	547
Materials for public, often provided by the Princes.	547
Drink Offering	548
Antiquity of.	548
Sacrifices accompanied by.	548
Quantity appointed to be used for each kind of sacrifice.	548

For public sacrifices provided by the state.	548
Not poured on the Altar of Incense.	549
Omission of, caused by bad vintage.	549
IDOLATROUS JEWS	549
Offered to the queen of heaven.	549
Reproved for offering, to Idols.	550
Idolaters often used blood for.	550
Vanity of offering, to idols.	550
ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE	550
Offering of Christ.	550
Pouring out of the Spirit.	551
Devotedness of ministers.	551
Wave-offering	552
Placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord.	552
CONSISTED OF	552
The fat, right shoulder, ect. of the priest's consecration-ram.	552
The breast of the priest's consecration-ram.	552
The breast of all peace-offerings.	552
Left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace-offering.	553
The first fruits of barely harvest.	553
The first fruits of wheaten bread.	553
The jealousy offering.	553
The leper's Trespass Offering.	554
Of the fat, ect. of the consecration-ram burnt on the altar.	554
Was given to the priest as his due.	554
Was to be eaten in a Holy Place by the priest's family.	555
Heave-offering	556
To brought to God's house.	556
CONSISTED OF	556
First fruits of bread.	556
Right shoulder of Peace Offerings.	556
Part of the meat offering of all Peace Offerings.	556
Shoulder of the priest's consecration-ram.	556
Tenth of all tithes.	557
Part of all gifts.	557
Part of spoil taken in war.	557
To be the best of their kind.	557
To be heaved up by the priest.	557
Sanctified the whole offering.	558

Given to the priests.	558
To be eaten in a clean place.	558
THE FEAST DAYS	559
The Feast of the Weekly Sabbath	559
Leviticus 23:2-4	559
Numbers 28:9-10	559
Leviticus 23:37-38	559
1 Chronicles 23:31	559
2 Chronicles 2:4	560
2 Chronicles 8:12-13	560
2 Chronicles 31:3	560
Nehemiah 10:33	560
Ezekiel 46:4-5	560
Ezekiel 45:16-17	561
The Feast of the New Moon	562
Held First Day of the month.	562
Celebrated with blowing of trumpets.	562
Sacrifices at.	562
A SEASON FOR	562
Inquiring of God's messengers.	562
Worship in God's house.	563
Entertainments.	563
Observed with great solemnity.	563
Restored after captivity.	564
Mere outward observance of, hateful to God.	564
Disliked by the ungodly.	564
The Jews deprived of, for Sin.	564
Observance of, by Christians, condemned.	564
The Feast of the Passover	565
Ordained by God.	565
Commenced the fourteenth of the first month at even.	565
Lasted seven days.	565
CALLED THE	565
Passover.	565
Jew's Passover.	566
Lord's Passover.	566
Feast of unleavened bread.	566
Days of unleavened bread.	566
All males to appear at.	567

Paschal lamb eaten First Day of.	567
Unleavened bread eaten at.	567
LEAVEN	567
Not to be in their houses during.	567
Not to be in any of their quarters.	568
Nothing with, to be eaten.	568
Punishment for eating.	568
First and last days of, Holy Convocation s.	568
Sacrifices during.	569
The first sheaf of barley harvest offered the day after the Sabbath in.	569
TO COMMEMORATE THE	569
Passing over the first-born.	569
Deliverance of Israel from bondage of Egypt.	569
To be perpetually observed during the Mosaic dispensation.	570
Children to be taught the nature and design of.	570
Purification necessary to the due observance of.	570
Might be kept in the second month by those who were unclean at the appointed time.	571
No uncircumcised person to keep.	571
Strangers and servants when circumcised might keep.	571
Neglect of, Punished with Death.	572
Improper keeping of, Punished.	572
REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF:	572
On leaving Egypt.	572
In the wilderness of Sinai.	572
On entering the land of promise.	573
In Hezekiah's reign.	573
In Josiah's reign.	573
After the captivity.	573
Before the Death of Christ.	574
Moses kept through Faith.	574
Christ always observed.	574
The people of Jerusalem lent their rooms to strangers for.	574
The Lord's Supper instituted at.	575
Custom of releasing a prisoner at.	575
The Sabbath in, a high day.	575
The day before the Sabbath in, called the preparation.	575
Illustrative of redemption through Christ.	576
The Feast of Pentecost	577

Held fiftieth day after offering first sheaf of barley harvest.	577
CALLED THE	577
Feast of harvest.	577
Feast of weeks.	577
Day of the first fruits.	577
Day of Pentecost.	578
To be perpetually observed.	578
All males to attend.	578
A Holy Convocation .	578
A time of holy rejoicing.	578
The first fruits of bread presented at.	579
Sacrifices at.	579
The Law given from Mount Sinai upon.	579
The Holy Ghost given to Apostles at.	579
Observed by early Church.	580
The Feasts of Trumpets	581
Held the First Day of seventh month.	581
A memorial of blowing of trumpets.	581
A Holy Convocation and rest.	581
Sacrifices at.	581
The Day of Atonement	582
Tenth Day Of Seventh Month.	582
A Day Of Humiliation.	582
Observed As A Sabbath.	582
Offerings To Be Made On.	582
The High Priest Entered Into The Holy Place On.	583
Atonement MADE ON,	583
For The Holy Place.	583
For The High Priest.	583
For The Whole Congregation.	584
The Sins Of The People Borne Off By The Scapegoat On.	584
Punishment For Not Observing.	584
Year Of Jubilee Commenced On.	584
Typical.	584
The Feast of Tabernacles	586
Held after harvest and vintage.	586
Began fifteenth of seventh month.	586
Lasted seven days.	586
Called the feast of ingathering.	586

All males obliged to appear at.	587
First and last days of, Holy Convocation s.	587
Sacrifices during.	587
TO BE OBSERVED	587
With rejoicing.	587
Perpetually.	588
The people dwelt in booths during.	588
The Law publicly read every seventh year at.	588
CUSTOMS OBSERVED AT;	588
Bearing branches of palms.	588
Drawing water from the pool of Siloam.	589
Singing hosannas.	589
To commemorate the sojourn of Israel in the desert.	589
REMARKABLE CELEBRATIONS OF;	590
At the dedication of Solomon's temple.	590
After the captivity.	590
The Feast of Sabbatical Year	591
A Sabbath for the land.	591
Kept every seventh year.	591
Surplus of sixth year to provide for.	591
ENACTMENTS RESPECTING;	591
Cessation of all field labor.	591
The fruits of the earth to be common property.	592
Remission of debts.	592
Release of all Hebrew servants.	592
Public reading of The Law at feast of tabernacles.	593
No release to strangers during.	593
Release of, not to hinder the exercise of benevolence.	593
Jews threatened for neglecting.	593
The seventy years' captivity a punishment for neglecting.	594
Restored after the captivity.	594
The Feast of Dedication	595
To commemorate the cleansing of the temple after its defilement by Antiochus.	595
Held in the winter month, Chisleu.	595
Index	596